EXHIBIT 7 Excerpts from John McGrath Deposition, Vol. II, 7/31/19

```
Page 1
                  UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
                       DISTRICT OF NEVADA
     TRINITA FARMER, individually,
                                    ) Case No.
           Plaintiff,
                                    ) 2:18-cv-00860-GMN-VCF
               vs.
     LAS VEGAS METROPOLITAN POLICE
                                       CONDENSED
     DEPARTMENT, a political
10
     Subdivision of the State of
     Nevada; KENNETH LOPERA,
                                       TRANSCRIPT
     individually; TRAVIS CRUMRINE, )
     individually; MICHAEL TRAN,
     individually; MICHAEL FLORES,
     individually,
           Defendants.
14
16
                  VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF
18
                 DEPUTY CHIEF JOHN MCGRATH
              Taken on Wednesday, July 31, 2019
                        At 9:38 a.m.
                   Held at Lagomarsino Law
           3005 West Horizon Ridge Parkway, Suite 241
                   Henderson, Nevada 89052
25
     Reported By: Gale Salerno, RMR, CCR No. 542
```

3 (Pages 6 to 9)

	Page 6	Page 8
1 2	MR. ANDERSON: Craig Anderson on behalf of	A. Approximately five years.
3	Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department, Officers	Q. What were your specific job
4	Crumrine, Tran and Flores. THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Thank you.	responsibilities with respect to constitutionar
5	And the witness may now be sworn in by	ponems.
6	Gale Salerno for All-American Court Reporters.	5 A. Yeah, I was only there for three months, 6 but in constitutional policing, that captain is part
7		of executive staff. So you're the only person that's
8	DEPUTY CHIEF JOHN MCGRATH,	8 not appointed by the sheriff to be part of executive
9	having been first duly sworn, was	staff and the only captain that's on executive staff.
10	examined and testified as follows:	Secondly, there's three parts of
11		constitutional policing: FIT, which is the Force
12		Investigation Team, which investigates use of force
13	EXAMINATION	and criminal allegations, and makes a report to the
14	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	district attorney's office, and submits that to them
15	 Q. Good morning. Could you please state your 	and they decide whether there's any criminal charges.
16	name for the record.	The Critical Incident Review Team, which
17	A. John McGrath, M-c-G-r-a-t-h.	looks at the tactics the officers employed or the
18	Q. Have you ever had your deposition taken	supervisors, to see if there's anything that they
19 20	before?	could have done better or any policies that need to
21	A. Yes. Q. On how many occasions?	g of charged related to that mercent.
22	A. I don't recall, but at least once for this	And then OIO, which is a section that basically is looking out for the officers involved in
23	case.	critical incidents, their welfare. And also they're
24	Q. Are you familiar with the instructions and	responsible for putting out awareness reports, which
25	admonitions that go along with depositions?	is something that immediately we want to let the
	Page 7	Page 9
1	_	
1 2	A. Yes.	department know that we have an issue or a problem
	_	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their
2	A. Yes.Q. Basically you understand you're under oath?A. Yes.Q. So we'll skip those today.	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their
2 3 4 5	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. 	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position?	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years.	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position?	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro?	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based, but you don't have to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain?	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain? A. As a captain I had several different	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick who's on executive staff, but you can be also unappointed and put back to your previous rank of captain.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain? A. As a captain I had several different assignments, including Northwest Area Command,	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick who's on executive staff, but you can be also unappointed and put back to your previous rank of captain. Q. And were you appointed?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain? A. As a captain I had several different assignments, including Northwest Area Command, Internal Affairs, Criminal Intelligence, and Internal	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick who's on executive staff, but you can be also unappointed and put back to your previous rank of captain. Q. And were you appointed? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain? A. As a captain I had several different assignments, including Northwest Area Command, Internal Affairs, Criminal Intelligence, and Internal Oversight in Constitutional Policing. Different	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick who's on executive staff, but you can be also unappointed and put back to your previous rank of captain. Q. And were you appointed? A. Yes. Q. Who appointed you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain? A. As a captain I had several different assignments, including Northwest Area Command, Internal Affairs, Criminal Intelligence, and Internal Oversight in Constitutional Policing. Different bureaus within the agency.	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick who's on executive staff, but you can be also unappointed and put back to your previous rank of captain. Q. And were you appointed? A. Yes. Q. Who appointed you? A. The sheriff.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. Basically you understand you're under oath? A. Yes. Q. So we'll skip those today. Could you please tell me your current job position? A. I'm a Deputy Chief with Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department over the Professional Standards Division, which includes Human Resources and Organizational Development, which is all of training. Q. How long have you been in that position? A. About two and a half years. Q. Prior to that, what was your position with Metro? A. I was a captain. Q. And what were your job duties and responsibilities as a captain? A. As a captain I had several different assignments, including Northwest Area Command, Internal Affairs, Criminal Intelligence, and Internal Oversight in Constitutional Policing. Different	department know that we have an issue or a problem with this incident and we want to change their behavior immediately. Q. Is OIO Office of Internal Oversight? A. Yes. Q. When you stated that it's the only captain not appointed by the sheriff, what does that mean? A. So members of an executive staff, deputy chiefs and above, are chosen by the sheriff. You don't test for those positions. And so he appoints you to that position, and then you become an appointed person, a part of the department. Q. What difference does it make if you're not appointed? Is it a merit-based type of A. It's merit-based, but you don't have to test, so you're just chosen. So he gets to pick who's on executive staff, but you can be also unappointed and put back to your previous rank of captain. Q. And were you appointed? A. Yes. Q. Who appointed you?

6 (Pages 18 to 21)

	Page 18	Page 20
1 2	officer?	him. Even though he had a gun in his hand, I threw
	A. I don't think so. It's more for ease of	him on the ground. And as I was holstering my
3	well, first of all, these uniforms are more	weapon, a security guard who was trying to assist me
4	expensive. Those uniforms are a little bit more	4 shot him.
5	durable for officers that are doing different kinds	Q. Was that security guard with a hotel or
6	of assignments. Like we have our community-oriented	6 casino?
7	policing officers who are dealing with the homeless.	A. It was on Fremont Street. Some private
8	They're getting dirty all the time. Those uniforms	8 security.
9	are washable. These ones are have to be	⁹ Q. When you were sergeant, did you ever have
10	dry-cleaned.	to come onto the scene after one of your patrol
11	So there's different reasons why. They	officers had used deadly force?
12	just have to be justified to the bureau commander,	12 A. Yes.
13	then he has to authorize it.	Q. On how many occasions?
14	 Q. Do you know who the bureau commander was 	14 A. How many what?
15	for the convention center area command at the time of	Q. On how many occasions, approximately?
16	Tashii Farmer	16 A. I don't recall.
17	A. I think it was Captain Pelletier, but I'm	Q. More or less than five?
18	not 100 percent. And he's the bureau commander right	¹⁸ A. Probably less than five. And the
19	now.	procedures for officer-involved shooting weren't the
20	Q. Are you CIT certified?	same then that they are now.
21	A. If I am, it was over 15 years ago. And I'm	MR. MCNUTT: Weren't, like were not?
22	not currently certified. So you have to keep your	THE WITNESS: Were not the same. They were
23	certification up, and I'm not.	a lot more. This is what we do, this is how the
24	Q. I recall something in your prior deposition	investigation is going to go. I mean, back then it
25	of you saying once you get to a certain level of	was investigated by homicide.
ment des sancée de la constant		
ł	D 10	D 01
	Page 19	Page 21
1	rank, you don't have to maintain certain	Page 21 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
1 2		
	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out
2 3 4	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right?	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint?
2 3 4 5	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any.
2 3 4 5 6	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths
2 3 4 5 6 7	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today,	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay?	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident?	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident?	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident? A. Sure. It was a subject with a gun that I	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that happened, or was it a physical issue that the person
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident? A. Sure. It was a subject with a gun that I was trying to get to put the gun down. And he	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that happened, or was it a physical issue that the person had.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident? A. Sure. It was a subject with a gun that I was trying to get to put the gun down. And he refused. He had the gun in his hand, and there was a	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that happened, or was it a physical issue that the person had. So I know that the person ended up
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident? A. Sure. It was a subject with a gun that I was trying to get to put the gun down. And he refused. He had the gun in his hand, and there was a language issue. He spoke Spanish and was highly	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that happened, or was it a physical issue that the person had. So I know that the person ended up deceased, but I don't know the exact determination of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident? A. Sure. It was a subject with a gun that I was trying to get to put the gun down. And he refused. He had the gun in his hand, and there was a language issue. He spoke Spanish and was highly intoxicated and wasn't understanding what I was	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that happened, or was it a physical issue that the person had. So I know that the person ended up deceased, but I don't know the exact determination of how that happened.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	rank, you don't have to maintain certain certifications; is that right? A. Right, per POST. And the, you know, it's really I'm not dealing with day-to-day people that are have mental health issues, so there's no reason to keep my certification up. Q. Okay. Any time you need a break today, just let us know. We're happy to accommodate you. I anticipate today going about anywhere from two to three hours. So just let us know. Okay? A. Okay. I don't know if I have two to three hours' worth of information, but you can ask me. Q. Have you ever been involved personally in a deadly force incident? A. I haven't used deadly force, but I was involved in an in-custody death a long time ago. Q. And what do you recall about that incident? A. Sure. It was a subject with a gun that I was trying to get to put the gun down. And he refused. He had the gun in his hand, and there was a language issue. He spoke Spanish and was highly	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Have you ever gone to the scene as either a sergeant or a lieutenant for a death that arose out of some kind of a neck restraint? A. I don't recall any. Q. As you sit here, do you recall any deaths in your career strike that. While employed at Metro, do you recall any deaths caused by any Metro officer as a result of any kind of a neck restraint? A. So I know of several cases that were brought to my attention in the last deposition that I was asked questions about. And I'm aware of those cases, but I wasn't involved and don't know the details of how exactly it was determined the person died because was it the neck restraint, was it the intoxication of their either alcohol or drugs in their system, and was there other things that happened, or was it a physical issue that the person had. So I know that the person ended up deceased, but I don't know the exact determination of

7 (Pages 22 to 25)

	/ (Pages 22 CO 25)
Page 22	Page 24
Q. And those and we'll get to those later in the deposition today. A. Okay. Q. Independently, do you recall any others? A. No. I think I remember the one that happened before I joined the department, Charles Bush maybe. Q. What do you recall about that? A. Vice officers put a neck restraint on someone who was fighting with them and the person ended up dying. And so I don't know, was that improperly applied neck restraint or were there other issues involved, but that was a common one that was talked about on the agency. Q. In terms of your responsibilities of overseeing training, are there prior neck restraint incidents that are used as part of the training process now? A. I don't think that we generally talk about specific incidents in training going back 20 or more years. Q. Okay. A. And I certainly I don't think that that's how we train. We don't train about, you know, specific incidents that if you do this, because of	people want to go to. But when they ask you to go there, you kind of have to take that assignment. And it's actually you learn a lot in internal affairs. Criminal intelligence is more about knowing how to understand and give confidential briefings to the sheriff and being trusted with confidential investigations. And so I think that based on that assignment, that's why I was asked to do the next assignment. So it's more of a career progression of looking at what you're good at and what the sheriff trusts you with. Q. Okay. Are you familiar with the Department of Justice COPS assessment that was performed approximately 2012? A. Yes. Q. Did you have participation in that process? A. Yes. Q. Generally what was your participation? A. I just participated in different groups, giving feedback on use of force and use of force policy. I wasn't one of the main instructors or anything like that. But certainly was involved in ensuring that that process was done correctly. Q. Did you interact with individuals from the
this incident, this will happen. Q. Okay. Have you ever applied an LVNR? A. Only in training. Q. Tell me about that. A. Well, as an officer, you are trained to use the LVNR throughout the academy, and then you're recertified every year how to do the LVNR and then different ways and circumstances to use it. I just never found the time appropriate in my use of force to use that. Most of the people that I use force against decided to run and not fight. Q. In terms of your responsibilities with the IOCP. A. Uh-huh. Q. How did you get assigned to that? Did you volunteer for that? A. No. I guess they the sheriff asked me to go there. Q. Did you want to go there? A. Well, yes. It's a it's kind of a promotion, I guess. So but it's an important assignment. You know, but all the assignments I had outside of patrol I was asked to go to, too. You know, internal affairs is not the assignment most	Department of Justice? A. Yes. I participated in interviews and things like that. Q. And who came out from the DOJ? Was it attorneys or agents? A. My recollection would be people from the COPS office were different they were all civilians, but I think that some of them did have legal training or legal background. But some of the interviews were like this where you would have different people asking you questions, and I couldn't tell you what all their backgrounds were. Q. Okay. Do you know how many assessments COPS performed on Metro? I mean written assessments they provided, I guess? A. I don't recall the exact number, but there was a lot. Q. So I'm familiar, there was the first report that came out that had a lot of recommendations and assessments. And then there was, like, a six-month follow-up that came out after that. Were you familiar with additional ones that were provided to Metro? A. I may have read additional follow-ups, but

8 (Pages 26 to 29)

	8 (Pages 26 to 29)
Page 26	Page 28
I know that all the recommendations that we were tasked with were done other than the ones that we decided were not didn't apply to our agency. Q. Without having the benefit of having those in front of you, do you recall which ones or any of them that you decided were not going to be applied? A. I used to know. But I don't recall right off the top of my head. And they were decided by the sheriff that, okay, this is something that we're not going to follow. And there was only a couple of those. Q. That was Sheriff Gillespie at the time? A. I believe so, yes. (Exhibit 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I've provided you with Exhibit 1. This is a document that's been produced by Metro in this case. I can tell you it was our office that placed the highlighting on here. A. Okay. Q. Go ahead and just I understand there's quite a few pages here. Have you seen Exhibit 1 before?	cities within the United States above a certain number of population or officers are involved in the major city chiefs. Q. Were you ever part of any discussions internally in a meeting type of a setting where the topic was whether to allow the use of the LVNR at all? A. Yes. Q. How many do you recall? A. I think that I would say a couple. But not more than three. But it was more of a discussion about, okay, these are the changes we're recommending, and there was a give and take of why are you saying we should keep it versus change it to a lesser a lesser part of the policy where we reduced it from you can't use it in these circumstances but you can and how to simplify it. So it was an overall discussion about are we going to keep it, and if we are going to keep it, are we going to change policy at all. Q. And how does that work in terms of the recommendation and like, who makes a recommendation and who makes the decision? A. So I think that it was tasked to IOCP to make the changes in the use of force. But I think
A. No. I don't think so. Q. Well, let me ask you generally, are you aware that Metro conducted research after the Farmer incident regarding whether strike that assessing other agencies who may have allowed the use of the LVNR? A. Yes. Q. How did you become aware of that? A. So when the sheriff said, hey, we need to look at LVNR, and part of that included serving other agencies, and then looking at our policy and seeing if we need to make any changes in policy. As part of training training is involved in that, the use of force committee which looks at the changes at the use of force. And then because of how high profile this case was, that I became involved in that. So in other words, I wasn't involved in creating the questions or but I did see this now that I look at it. But I didn't review every one. It was more of the summary of what the agencies produced that I was aware of. Q. Okay. What is the Major City Chiefs Association? A. I think it's just what it says. Major	that it was also involving the use of force committee which involves people from outside IOCP to be involved, too. Which includes a lot of training. The actual trainers who were teaching LVNR and then the trainers wouldn't be involved in the survey, but they would just be reading the survey and looking at the results of the survey and policies from other agencies that they would look at and maybe change some of the wording because someone may have better wording than we have. So we're always trying to get to the best policy that we can. Q. What is your personal opinion on the use of the LVNR as a use of force option at Metro? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. Go ahead and answer. THE WITNESS: I think that there are times when it's appropriate to use and the ease of it makes it better for the officers to use the least amount of force as possible to make someone comply with their direction. And there are officers that are better at it than others and feel more comfortable with it. But that's no different than some of our other tools that we use. Some officers like the Taser. Some

9 (Pages 30 to 33)

		9 (Pages 30 to 33)
	Page 30	Page 32
1 2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	officers like to go hands-on. Some feel more comfortable with LVNR. And I think that was one of the reasons why we didn't take it away is there are situations where someone is facing away from you that an officer can use the LVNR that's the best tool for that situation in that scenario, and we didn't want to take that away from officers. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Okay. Now, you had mentioned earlier in your testimony that after the Farmer incident, the policy was changed to where there were certain circumstances where the LVNR could be used before but could now not be used. A. Right. Q. And I'm assuming that has to do with intermediate level of force options and those type of things? A. Right. Q. Are you able to, without having the policy in front of you and understanding you probably don't have a photographic memory able to articulate the differences in the policies at this point?	page 24, it's going to be it was Exhibit C that was attached to the responses. And then after that there are some pages that Metro produced with statistics and data. Do you have those in front of you? A. Yes. Q. Have you ever seen these statistics before? A. Yes. Q. And in what context have you seen these statistics? A. So I would say that officer of internal oversight, constitutional policing produces a report of use of force yearly, and then they also produced five year reports that I've seen. Q. Do you know when that started? A. No. Q. So kind of going through the bullets here on the first page, it says, "The following statistics include LVNR data from 2012 year to date 2017." It says: "92 percent of LVNRs are performed by police officers, 8 by correction officers." Next bullet it says: "On average, the LVNR was effective 68 percent of the time. Thus far in 2017 the technique has been effective 57 percent of the time." And this was year-to-date through May 15
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. So the basics of it is, is you could use Page 31 the LVNR as a restraining hold and now you can't. Someone has to be aggressively resisting you to be able to use the LVNR. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Counsel, we've premarked these so we're going to go a little out of order. This is going to be Exhibit 8. (Exhibit 8 was marked for identification.) BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I've handed you Exhibit 8, which is a compilation type of an exhibit.	Page 33 1 of 2017, which was I believe just prior to the incident in this case. 3 What does it mean what does the word 4 "effective" mean in this context when they say it's 5 68 percent effective? A. I believe it means the subject the technique was effective. The subject was taken into custody without any other technique or tool having to be used. Q. Do you know if that term obviously effective is a fairly
12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The first page for the record is Defendant Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's First Supplement to Responses to Plaintiff's First Set of Requests for Production of Documents. And going to page 12, the plaintiff asked for copies of all use of force reports filed by members of Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department from 2004 to the present. Metro initially objected. The parties went through a process of meeting and conferring and narrowing that time period, and then	A. Broad. Q broad term, correct. Thank you. Do you know if that term is defined anywhere if it's effective in this context? A. I don't know where it's defined, but I'm sure there had to be a definition of it to be able to come up with that statistic. But you're right, it is broad, and that what could be effective to me might not be effective to someone else. Because to me an LVNR that's effective means that the subject stopped resisting,

10 (Pages 34 to 37)

	10 (Pages 34 to 37)
Page 34	Page 36
ineffective? It might just mean that it was easier to use something else. Or another officer arrived and we're able to use hands-on to take that subject into custody. So it's really hard to determine effectiveness. Q. With respect to these statistics, it looks like at least they were generated starting in 2012 based on this document. Is that your understanding, at least from 2012? A. Yes. And I think that might have to do with this COPS intervention. Q. And then would these statistics be considered on a yearly basis when they're generated by Metro? A. Yes. Q. And you mentioned they would do five-year data as well? A. Yes. Q. So if this is a five-year data report, would you have seen this particular document? A. So I've seen five-year reports, but I can't say specifically. I saw 2012 to 2017. But I know I just reviewed the 2018 report; and so in other words, five-year reports continue on.	MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: Well, based I mean, I can't recall exactly all the things that were used in use of force on this case because I know there were strikes, there was Taser and there was LVNR. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Right. A. So to me, the effectiveness of all of those together I would say the subject was taken into custody and handcuffed, but some of those techniques were ineffective, and that's why they went to other techniques. Now, overall, I would say that use of force was not effective. Obviously because and most use of forces appear don't appear like they do in training. But I would say that the LVNR in this case was probably not effective. Q. Do you receive reports either on a daily, weekly, monthly or other regular basis that summarize media reports that could be perceived as negative towards Metro? A. As part of staff, PIO does a report that tells us any time Metro is in the media. So not just
Q. I see what you're saying. So they will go 2013 to '18? A. Yes. Q. '14 to '19? A. Right. Q. Do documents that are attached here appear to be true and correct copies of the documents generated by Metro with respect to LVNR statistics? A. Yes. Q. Are other use of force options evaluated for effectiveness the same way that the LVNR is evaluated? A. I believe so. But I'm not sure where the effective number comes from. Because it might come from the officer's opinion, is it effective? Or I don't know if it's evaluated in other ways. So I wish I did know. I could tell you. Q. I'm going to ask you a hypothetical question here. There's a difference of opinion in this case, as I'm sure you've heard, as to whether it was a rear-naked choke that was applied or an LVNR that was applied. Assuming hypothetically that it was an LVNR that was applied, would you consider the use of that technique effective in this case?	use of force. Q. So even if it was, like, a car accident and somebody is interviewed on the scene from Metro? A. I'm not aware of any car accidents, and I wouldn't review that one because I don't have relation to that. But the example is the one that was in the media, just I think it was yesterday or the day before, from LVNR that was applied to a water seller on the Strip. And that was from 2013. And it wasn't immediately apparent that it was from 2013 when they put it in the media. It looked like it just happened. But it was from five years ago and the technique was applied correctly. Whether or not the water seller needed to be LVNR'd, I don't know. But the technique worked and it was applied appropriately. You know, the question is whether we need to have someone who's conducting a misdemeanor crime LVNR'd. That's separate from was the technique applied correctly and did it work, to me. Q. Right. I saw the video. And it seemed like it was a pretty good angle to see what occurred and you can see the positioning of the

11 (Pages 38 to 41)

Page 38 Page 40 O. -- hands and so forth. And of course, the that Metro sent out questions regarding the LVNR to events leading up to the application were not other agencies, have you ever received e-mails from recorded. So as you say, it's hard to say whether it other agencies about the use of the LVNR? was necessary or not. A. I'm sure we have, but I can't recall a A. And we didn't have body cameras at that specific agency or time. But it's very common for time so you couldn't see the interaction between the police agencies to share information on use of force officers and the person. or other policies that we use and what is the best wording or techniques to be used throughout policing. Q. In this video, did the subject pass out? 9 9 A. I think he did. But I sort of dismissed it Q. Okay. I want to speak a little bit in 10 10 when I heard it was in 2013. generalities for the next question. So if I'm wrong 11 11 So I'm aware of it and I saw the technique on the language or the terms of art, please let me 12 12 was applied correctly, but I didn't get really that know. 13 13 But it's my general understanding that if deep into it. But that's an example of stuff that is 14 14 an officer is facing a situation where he or she is sent out by the PIO to us to say, hey, this is in the 15 faced with deadly force being used against them, media. So you're aware of it. there really is no type of force that they're 16 Q. And what do you do with that? Or is it precluded from using to save their own life or defend 17 17 just more of an awareness thing? 18 18 A. Yes. More of an awareness thing. But I themselves; is that correct? 19 19 was told by someone else, I don't remember who, but A. I'm sorry, that was a long question. I 20 that the LVNR was done right, and I looked at it and 20 think it was correct. 21 21 Q. It's like one of those Robert Mueller I was like okay, and I was just not that concerned 22 22 questions, right? with it. 23 Q. Do you know if there was a lawsuit in that 23 So is there any use of force option that's 24 24 taken off the table for an officer if that officer is case? 25 A. I think there was. And I think it was facing a situation where their life is in danger? Page 39 Page 41 dismissed. But like I said, when I heard it was A. No. Q. Other than that specific situation that we 2013, it didn't just happen, then I wasn't as just discussed, an officer facing a life or death concerned with it as I would be if it happened a situation, were there any opinions that you recall in month or a year ago. Metro that the LVNR should be banned except for that Q. Okay. Getting to back to the research that we're talking about, about other cities, whether they situation? allow the use of the LVNR or not, do you know how MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. that research was conducted? THE WITNESS: I think there are restrictions in policy of when you can use certain A. I can tell you generally how they conduct 10 10 techniques. And I think that we don't want officers research in OIO, which is they send e-mails out to 11 11 to use the LVNR on subjects that have been cap agencies, hey, I think it was a quick survey, a few 12 questions, hey, could you answer these questions for 12 13 13 us. And some agencies respond and some don't. I can't recall exactly what the other 14 14 restrictions are. But there certainly are times when Q. Do you -- strike that. 15 15 we restrict officers from using certain uses of Does Metro ever get those types of e-mails 16 16 from other agencies as well to your knowledge? 17 17 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: A. Yes. 18 18 Q. Were there any restrictions on the LVNR Q. And does Metro respond to those? 19 19 being used prior to the Tashii Farmer incident? A. Yes. And sometimes I get those and I ask 20 A. Well, just appropriate use of force based people to respond to them based on who sent it and 21 then who would be the best person to respond for our 21 on the circumstances of that call. So in other 22 22 words, every use of force has to be justified by the 23 23 Q. Have you, knowing that Metro -- strike 24 24 Q. Did you have an opinion as to whether that. 25 Let me get a clean question here. Knowing Officer Lopera appropriately applied force to Tashii

12 (Pages 42 to 45)

	12 (Pages 42 to 45)
Page 42	Page 44
Farmer? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. MR. ANDERSON: Join. THE WITNESS: So when you're looking at other people's use of force, it's a different standard. You have to — the officers have to articulate why they used force and why the amount of force was necessary in that case. We didn't really get that from Officer Lopera. So you're looking at it just based on your opinion and not what Officer Lopera articulated. So my opinion was, and I think I stated it in a prior deposition, was that based on the circumstances, most officers would have chased Mr. Farmer. If he walked away and didn't want to talk to you, you would let him walk away. But when he runs away and goes to a part of the casino that most people don't have access to, it makes you think there's something wrong or there's something going on that would make your curiosity pique to the point where you would want to find out what's going on with Mr. Farmer. So I would have no problem with most officers, most officers probably would chase someone who runs away from them.	oh, there he goes? No. I wouldn't do that either. I would want to find out what was going on with Mr. Farmer because now any good officer would want to know why he was acting the way he was and why he was going through that part of the casino. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. You're familiar, I'm sure, with the laws of trespass, correct? A. Yes. Q. There was to your knowledge, are there bright orange letters painted every 50 or 200 yards on the Venetian Hotel that say "no trespassing"? A. No. Q. And to your knowledge, had anybody from the Venetian Palazzo requested Mr. Farmer to leave the premises? A. No. Q. Do you believe that based on the information that you've received in your participation in this case on the use of force board, and that was presented to you, that there was probable cause to arrest Mr. Farmer for trespassing? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. Go ahead. THE WITNESS: When Mr. Farmer was in the
The question is when you catch up to them, what do you do and how much force should you or do you use, and that's based on what crime you articulate that Mr. Farmer has committed. And we didn't get that. So I'm putting myself in that place of Mr. Lopera, Officer Lopera. So I think that I think that when you use force, you should use force. In other words, we don't put our hands on someone unless we're using an approved technique because most people don't like when people put their hands on you. So when you make that decision to put your hands on someone, you should put your hands on someone and use a technique to take them to the ground and to put handcuffs on them if you can articulate the justification for an arrest. Because now when you put your hands on someone and you use force, you should have a charge to take them to jail. So I can't get in Officer Lopera's mind to say what he was doing. But I would say that I would not have done it the way that Officer Lopera did. Just me as going back to the way I was trained and the decisions that I would make that night. Now, would I let Mr. Farmer go and be like	coffee shop or wherever he was, there was no probable cause to arrest him for trespassing. When he went through the casino into the back under that whatever they call it of the casino, where he probably wasn't supposed to be and wasn't allowed to go, could we have talked to Venetian and say was he supposed to be there, is this an area that you would consider that he was trespassing if he went to, that would take a more thorough investigation for me to find out if I had probable cause to arrest him for trespassing. But based on what I know, I don't think Officer Lopera had enough to arrest him for trespassing. By MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There was are you familiar that there was a bright red sign that said "exit" above the doors he went out? A. I don't recall. But I would believe that if you said there was one. MR. LAGOMARSINO: I think we'll just take a quick five-minute break and come back. THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 10:36 a.m. We are going off the record.

13 (Pages 46 to 49)

	13 (Pages 46 to 49)
Da	ge 46 Page 48
Pa	rage 40
1 (A recess was taken from 10:36 a.m.	and then in defensive tactics, and then there are
² to 10:48 a.m.)	scenarios in field training where officers may use
3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is	force which includes LVNR. And what happens when
4 approximately 10:48 a.m. We are back on the	e record. 4 during training when officers use force is a field
5 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	5 training officer would discuss with the trainee,
6 Q. As part of training, does Metro bring in	
7 sometimes outside speakers or experts to prov	
8 training to the officers?	8 But there's no time when a field trainer
9 A. Yes.	9 would say, "LVNR him."
Q. Are you familiar with the names of an	
those experts that Metro may bring in?	A. It's kind of up to you to use the force
A. It depends. So the question is kind of	
broad, but we bring in training for all differ	Signatura de la companya de la comp
kinds of classes. Usually use of force is done	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
our own trainers.	15 case.
16 Q. Are you familiar with an individual na	Case.
17 Dr. William Smock?	17 A. That would have been the most appropriate
18 A. No.	18 case in that circumstance.
11. 110.	table in that the distribution.
Q. Do you know it he s occur inted by the	that the field training officer is not going to say,
provide damning.	
A. I'm not aware of his name or if he's be	22 tonight?
iniod.	tongir.
Q. Too have been trained on neek restaut	nts; 23 A. Yeah, no. Absolutely not. That would never happen.
is that confect.	**
A. Yes.	Q. When you say LVNR is in training, are you
Pa	ge 47 Page 49
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d	lo you 1 talking about the police academy?
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in	lo you ¹ talking about the police academy? njury ² A. Yes.
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject?	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? njury 2 A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes.	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? 2 A. Yes. 3 Q. And then after the police academy, then 4 there is a series of certification or recertification
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? 2 A. Yes. 3 Q. And then after the police academy, then 4 there is a series of certification or recertification 5 that has to occur with the LVNR?
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau?	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. 3 Q. And then after the police academy, then 4 there is a series of certification or recertification 5 that has to occur with the LVNR? 6 A. That is correct.
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that?	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. 3 Q. And then after the police academy, then 4 there is a series of certification or recertification 5 that has to occur with the LVNR? 6 A. That is correct. 7 Q. What is reality-based training?
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes.	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training officers
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training.	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training?	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that thustes
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what huates thuates 12 scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training.	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what huates thuates Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No.
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what hind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Ving, 15 Q or is it live?
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it?	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what huates thuates Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. ying, 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets me	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. ying, 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets more freedom to become a police officer until	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Wing, D or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go hands-on, or they might have to use their gun where
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets m more freedom to become a police officer unt last phase, where he is shadowed and we call	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Ving, 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go hands-on, or they might have to use their gun where they pull their gun out, and then they don't shoot
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadov or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets m more freedom to become a police officer unt last phase, where he is shadowed and we call beat status. So the officer is allowed to is	lo you 1 talking about the police academy? A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Ving, 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go hands-on, or they might have to use their gun where they pull their gun out, and then they don't shoot their gun, but where they would decide what kind of
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets m more freedom to become a police officer unt last phase, where he is shadowed and we call beat status. So the officer is allowed to is graded, and then when he graduates he's supplementation.	lo you njury A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Ving, Description 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go hands-on, or they might have to use their gun where they pull their gun out, and then they don't shoot their gun, but where they would decide what kind of posed to
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets m more freedom to become a police officer unt last phase, where he is shadowed and we call beat status. So the officer is allowed to is graded, and then when he graduates he's supple able to handle calls by himself.	lo you njury A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Ving, Description 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go hands-on, or they might have to use their gun where they pull their gun out, and then they don't shoot their gun, but where they would decide what kind of force is necessary to resolve that situation. And then they get feedback on how they performed and what
Q. If the LVNR is applied incorrectly, d agree that there's a potential for significant in or death to the subject? A. Yes. Q. What is the Organization Developme Bureau? A. What is that? Q. Yes. A. It's the bureau that works for me that basically is over training. Q. What's field training? A. Field training is when an officer grad the Academy, he goes through field training period of time until he graduates training. Q. And is field training basically shadow or what exactly is it? A. No. There's three phases of field training, and in each phase the officer gets m more freedom to become a police officer unt last phase, where he is shadowed and we call beat status. So the officer is allowed to is graded, and then when he graduates he's supplementation.	lo you njury A. Yes. Q. And then after the police academy, then there is a series of certification or recertification that has to occur with the LVNR? A. That is correct. Q. What is reality-based training? A. Reality-based training is training officers are required to do where we put them in scenarios where they have to use make decisions about what kind of force they should use to resolve that scenario. Q. And is that done on, like, a computer or A. No. Wing, Definition 15 Q or is it live? A. It's hands-on live where we have role players and they go through a scenario. And then they use force or not use force. Or they go hands-on, or they might have to use their gun where they pull their gun out, and then they don't shoot their gun, but where they would decide what kind of force is necessary to resolve that situation. And then they get feedback on how they performed and what they could do differently.

14 (Pages 50 to 53)

	14 (Pages 50 to 53)
Page 50	Page 52
A. Yes. Q. I forget his rank, is it officer? A. He got promoted to sergeant now. Q. And is he a subject matter expert in the LVNR? A. Yes. Q. After this incident, did he create a training video describing what the LVNR was? A. I'm not sure when he created the video. So yes, he created a video. But I thought there was some videos that he did before this incident, talk about training, but it could have been after. Q. Are those videos considered reality-based training? A. No. They were in addition to reality-based training. Q. Are you familiar specifically with what reality-based training exists with respect just to the LVNR? A. No. Q. Do you know if there is? A. I don't think so. Q. Now, part of your job responsibilities relate to human resources you alluded to. A. Yes.	officer may be facing termination and they are allowed to retire to retain their benefits? A. So I am familiar with all the different processes. We have we also have a non-confirmation hearing, which I've done some of those, and that would apply to people that are on probation. And if they resign prior to being non-confirmed, we say that they resigned. We allow people to resign prior to non-confirmation hearing. Like, at any time someone could resign. They could retire. But if they resign pending discipline or non-confirmation, we do note that in labor relations. Q. So for example, Sergeant Crumrine was not confirmed, correct? Well, the story continued after he was not confirmed, correct? A. That's correct. Q. So Sergeant Crumrine was on probation as a sergeant at that time, correct? A. Right. Q. And then the decision was made at Metro to not confirm him? A. That's correct. Q. And then he disputed that; is that correct?
Q. And are you the ultimate decision-maker as to whether somebody is going to be terminated or not? A. So the human resources part is separate from my additional duty which is pretermination board chairman. So you've kind of conflated those two. But there's a board that meets. And it is myself as deputy chief, a commissioned captain and a civilian director. And each board is could be different people on it. And then the ultimate decision is the sheriff. But what happens is I write a memo to him based on what the board finds and recommend to the sheriff whatever we recommend. And then he's the ultimate decision-maker. And most of the time he agrees with me, but not all of the time. Q. Okay. With Officer Lopera, was he allowed to retire in lieu of being terminated? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. MR. ANDERSON: Join. THE WITNESS: I'm not sure what his the disposition was for him. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Are you familiar with that process where an	A. He went to arbitration. Q. Who was the arbitrator? A. I don't recall. And I wasn't involved in the arbitration for that. That was Sheriff Kelly. Q. Who participates in that arbitration, do you know? Maybe not that specific one but in general the arbitration process? A. So I represent the department in a lot of arbitrations because I am on the pretermination board. And they keep calling me in to ask what my recommendation was and why in the cases I'm involved in. So what happens in an arbitration is the department presents their case to the arbitrator, and the employee presents his case and the arbitrator makes a decision. And that applies to all the people that we terminate. Q. How is the arbitrator selected? A. I believe there's a list that the department submits a number of arbitrators and I think they alternate who chooses. But I'm not exactly sure. Q. Okay. A. I just show up and testify.

15 (Pages 54 to 57)

	15 (Pages 54 to 57)
Page 54	Page 56
Q. Okay. Ultimately, what happened with Sergeant Crumrine in the arbitration? A. The arbitrator ruled that he did enough to keep his job. Q. So is he now back to being a sergeant? A. He's back to being a sergeant? Q. Did you write the recommendation letter for non-confirmation to Sheriff Lombardo? A. No. That was Sheriff Kelly. Q. And Sheriff Kelly wrote a letter, to your knowledge, to Sheriff A. He writes a memo to recommend non-confirmation and the sheriff agreed with him. Q. What about with respect to Officers Tran and Flores? A. They weren't on probation, and I don't think that they received any discipline in this case. Q. Have you ever heard of an officer being terminated for improperly using an LVNR? A. I don't think so. Q. You testified earlier that some of the technology part of your responsibilities has been shifted over. Does that include body cameras? A. Yes. Q. Were you in charge of oversight of body	Q. When would you feel that it was appropriate pursuant to Metro policy for any officer who was on the scene to shut off their body camera? A. So officers are required to keep the body camera on while they're involved with a suspect. When the incident is over, they can turn the body camera off or when they're involved in discussions with their sergeant about what happened. Q. They're allowed to turn it off? A. Yes. Q. Are they allowed to turn strike that. Are officers allowed to turn their body camera off when they're having discussions with other officers about what happened? A. Yes. Q. Why is that? A. Because do you mean why are they allowed to turn it off? Q. Right. A. So the body camera policy, although it was written before I was involved, is meant to capture what happened during that incident and not to infringe on the officer's rights about to discuss why they did what they did. Q. You're on the use of force board, right?
cameras in May of 2017? A. Yes. Q. What's the general purpose of having the body camera being activated? A. So the officers' actions can be captured not only for the department but for the public to be able to see how officers interacted during this call. Q. Have you reviewed body camera footage in this case? A. Yes. Q. When would you feel it would be appropriate for an officer who was involved in this case to turn off the body camera? And let me lay some foundation there. So you had Officers Tran, Flores and Lopera and Sergeant Crumrine involved with Tashii Farmer, correct? A. Yes. Q. And then a whole host of other officers showed up at the scene including some that ultimately attempted chest compressions, correct? A. Yes. Q. And then at some point emergency personnel arrived and Tashii Farmer was taken away, correct? A. Yes.	A. Yes. Q. Is that the same thing as a tactical review board? A. So I'll explain the use of force board. So there is, the use of force board involves civilians. There's four civilians involved in every use of force board. And it is their job to determine, along with three members of the department, whether the use of force was justified or not. And there's four dispositions that we use. I guess I could try to remember them if I can. Q. Sure. A. Administrative approval, tactics decision-making, policy training failure or administrative disapproval. And so what we're trying to determine is was the use of force justified by law and within policy. And then after that part's over, that's the use of force board, the tactics decision the tactics are then reviewed in the tactics review board. Q. And is there a disposition from the tactics review board? A. What happens in the tactics review board is each officer's actions and supervisor's actions are

17 (Pages 62 to 65)

	17 (Pages 62 to 65)
Page 62	Page 64
board, and then Sheriff Kelly writes a memo to the sheriff. And so he's more involved in the dispositions of what happens to the people involved. In other words, training or some kind of discipline or for Sergeant Crumrine, he was the non-confirmation recommendation was made to the sheriff. But that's all done confidentially between Sheriff Kelly and the sheriff. So I don't get to see that. Q. So do you know what the dispositions were for those four individuals? A. I only know that Crumrine was recommended that he be non-confirmed as a probationary sergeant. And I don't know the other ones. Although we did discuss it. Q. And are the deliberations recorded? A. No. Q. So then going to the tactical review board aspect of it, is CIRT also making a presentation in that setting as well? A. So what happens is CIRT makes their presentation for the use of force board. And then we vote on the use of force. And then they come back and do another presentation related to the tactics, tactical review board.	Q. And is it your opinion that Sergeant Crumrine did not do enough to intervene? A. It's still my opinion, even though the arbitrator didn't agree with me. Q. Do you know how the citizens are selected to be on those boards? A. I don't know how the process works. Q. Do you recall any of the names of the citizens on the Lopera, Crumrine, Tran, Flores board? A. I don't recall. There's been too many boards since then. I know that it's spelled out in the policy of how long they can be on the board and they do, I think they serve a two-year term or three-year term. I don't know. Q. To your knowledge, do they do they apply to be on the board? A. Yes. Q. And are they compensated? A. No. Q. Do they have voting rights? A. Voting rights? Q. As to a determination of the disposition in the A. Yes. That's the whole purpose. There's more citizens voting than department members. So
Page 63 So it's separate. Q. Okay. Were there any findings that you can recall from the tactical review board that you can share? A. I don't recall. I'm sorry. Q. That's okay. Specifically let me just ask you your opinion. Did Lopera utilize deescalation techniques? A. I don't recall any deescalation that I saw him use. Q. And did he lack deadly force? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: I did not see him use deadly force. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Were there any training issues that you had issues with? A. I'm sure there were. I don't recall specifics. And more concerning Sergeant Crumrine than the officers. Q. You testified in your prior deposition about Sergeant Crumrine not doing enough to intervene; is that correct? A. Yes.	they have four votes and we have three. But generally, the votes are pretty unanimous. Not always, but I run the use of force board just it's kind of the way the policy works. The assistant sheriff runs the board, but when it comes to the deliberations, he doesn't vote and I run the board and explain the dispositions to everyone on the board before we vote. And we discuss and deliberate just like any other group. Q. Do you recall whether or not the duty to intervene was evaluated with respect to Tran and Flores? A. It was evaluated this is all part of the tactics review board not the use of force disposition use of force board. Yes, it certainly was discussed. Q. And did the review board, the tactics review board, determine that Tran and Flores satisfied their duty to intervene? A. I don't know exactly what the disposition was for Tran and Flores. That was so it's not 100 percent one way or the other. But that would be written by Sheriff Kelly. I can expand on that if you would like.

18 (Pages 66 to 69)

```
Page 66
                                                                                                                   Page 68
            Q. Yes, please.
                                                                     1
                                                                            her by a police officer who is trying to effect a
                                                                     2
            A. So it was our opinion that Tran and Flores
                                                                            lawful arrest, that the citizen has a right to use
                                                                     are dealing with Farmer, and the duty to intervene
                                                                            force against the officer to defend themselves?
         would be more on Sergeant Crumrine because he was
                                                                                  MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                     5
         standing up overlooking the whole scene. Because if
                                                                                  THE WITNESS: I'm not sure if you're asking
                                                                     6
        you're trying to handcuff someone, your focus is on
                                                                            me is it my opinion or do we train that way.
         that. And one who is standing above that would have
                                                                            BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
         a better view of who is doing what and how or to what
                                                                               Q. Do you train on that?
                                                                     9
                                                                               A. I don't believe we train on what citizens
        to do to intervene.
                                                                   10
               In other words, Sergeant -- and that's what
                                                                            can or can't do when officers are using inappropriate
11
                                                                   11
        I meant earlier when I said that Sergeant Crumrine
                                                                            or excessive force. No, we don't train that.
12
                                                                   12
        didn't understand his role in overseeing this use of
                                                                               Q. Does Metro utilize POST training, Peace
13
                                                                   13
        force.
                                                                            Officer Standards and Training?
                                                                   14
            Q. We've had a number of witnesses address the
                                                                               A. Yes. Since you brought that up, I'm on the
15
        duty to intervene so I'm going to go through it
                                                                           state POST board appointed by the governor. So
16
                                                                   16
        pretty quickly here.
                                                                           that's another duty I forgot since you reminded me,
17
           A. Okay.
                                                                   17
                                                                            though.
18
           Q. The duty to intervene isn't just saying
                                                                   1.8
                                                                               Q. Are you familiar with Detective Alsup and
19
                                                                   19
         "stop." It doesn't end there, correct?
                                                                            Detective Colon?
20
              MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                   20
                                                                               A. Yes.
21
                                                                   21
              THE WITNESS: I agree with you. It's more
                                                                               Q. They performed the FIT investigation in
22
        than just saying "that's enough" or "stop."
                                                                   22
                                                                            this case?
23
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                   23
                                                                               A. That's correct.
24
           Q. In other words, if the duty to intervene
                                                                   24
                                                                               Q. Have you had experience interacting with
25
        requires the use of a physical act such as,
                                                                   25
                                                                           them in the past?
                                                 Page 67
                                                                                                                   Page 69
        hypothetically, removing somebody's hand from an
                                                                               A. Yes.
        LVNR, that could be required in any given situation?
                                                                              Q. Also did you have experience interacting
              MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                           with Sergeant McDonald?
              MR. LAGOMARSINO: That is a bad question.
                                                                              A. Yes.
                                                                              Q. Did Sergeant McDonald oversee -- strike
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
           Q. Talk to me about your understanding of how
                                                                           that.
                                                                    7
        the duty to intervene can be satisfied by using
                                                                                 Did Sergeant McDonald oversee Detective
                                                                    8
        physical acts.
                                                                           Alsup and Detective Colon?
                                                                    9
              MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                              A. Yes.
                                                                   10
10
              THE WITNESS: Sure. I think that a duty to
                                                                              Q. Do you have any criticism of their
11
                                                                   7.7
        intervene is more than just saying "stop." It may
                                                                           investigation in this case?
12
        mean using hands, your hands, or directing someone to
                                                                   12
13
                                                                   13
        stop the action that's inappropriate.
                                                                              Q. Have you ever had any criticism of them?
14
                                                                   14
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                              A. I think I answered this before in the last
15
                                                                   15
           Q. In terms of training Metro officers, are
                                                                           deposition. That I don't know about criticism,
16
        they trained that a citizen has the right to use
                                                                   16
                                                                           because criticism is kind of a broad term.
17
                                                                   17
        reasonable force in self-defense against an officer
                                                                                 So, yes, I've given them feedback on their
18
                                                                   18
                                                                           performance and things that they could do better.
        who is using excessive force against that citizen?
19
              MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                   19
                                                                           But I think they're excellent detectives. And
20
              MR. MCNUTT: Join.
                                                                   20
                                                                           Sergeant McDonald has worked for me here and also
23
              THE WITNESS: I don't believe that we train
                                                                   21
                                                                           worked for me in convention center. He's a good
22
                                                                   22
23
                                                                   23
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                              Q. Did you have any criticism or feedback for
24
                                                                   24
           Q. Is your understanding that if a citizen is
                                                                           them in this particular case?
        having excessive force used against them or him or
                                                                              A. I don't recall any.
```

19 (Pages 70 to 73)

```
Page 72
                                                  Page 70
                                                                     1
                                                                                  And then through that chain of command all
            Q. You were asked the following question in
                                                                     your last deposition so I want to see if you still
                                                                            the way up to the under sheriff and then it would be
 3
        have the same position.
                                                                            approved.
                                                                               Q. What was your opinion on the use of force
              Hypothetically, a sergeant of an officer
 5
                                                                            policy that was in effect at the time of the Tashii
        tells his officer to release a hold twice, does that
 6
        sergeant have a duty thereafter, having asked him
                                                                            Farmer incident?
 7
        twice to release the hold, to check and make sure
                                                                                  MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                      8
 8
        that he's released the hold?
                                                                            BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                     9
 9
              MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.
                                                                               Q. In terms of being simple or hard to
                                                                    10
10
              THE WITNESS: Yes. I think he should.
                                                                            understand or somewhere in between?
                                                                    11
11
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                               A. So I didn't have a problem with the policy
                                                                    12
12
           Q. Did you have an opinion as to whether
                                                                            at the time. But during the review when they made --
13
                                                                    13
                                                                            recommended changes, I agreed with those changes that
        Lopera's use of the Taser was excessive on
                                                                    14
14
                                                                            it was simpler and easier to understand for the
15
                                                                    15
                                                                            officers and it was probably a better policy.
              MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.
16
                                                                    16
                                                                                  But it's my opinion on all the times we
              THE WITNESS: It was excessive.
17
                                                                    17
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                            make changes, we make changes to make the policy
18
                                                                    18
                                                                            better and to make it easier to understand.
           Q. And did you have an opinion as to whether
19
                                                                    19
                                                                                  MR. LAGOMARSINO: Do you want to take
        Lopera striking Mr. Farmer was excessive?
20
                                                                    20
              MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.
                                                                            another five-minute break? Normally we take a lunch,
21
              THE WITNESS: That was a little bit harder
                                                                            but I'm only going to have about probably another
22
                                                                            half hour left. So do you want to just power through
        to determine because I think that the use of the word
23
                                                                    23
                                                                            instead of taking a long lunch? It's up to you.
        "strike" is something that's hard to determine
                                                                    24
                                                                                  MR. ANDERSON: It's up to you.
        because they said 10 to 12 strikes, and it was hard
25
                                                                    25
                                                                                  THE WITNESS: It's up to me?
        to say whether, how many times Officer Lopera struck
                                                  Page 71
                                                                                                                    Page 73
        Mr. Farmer. He certainly threw a lot of punches, but
                                                                                 MR. MCNUTT: I'm going to have an hour
        I don't know how many actually struck him.
                                                                            after he's done. I mean, it may not take an hour,
        BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                            but I mean, I want you to -- let's budget an hour, so
           Q. Can you talk in general, as you did at the
                                                                            to factor in your decision.
        last deposition, about how Metro changes policies
                                                                                 THE WITNESS: Well, I would rather have
                                                                            lunch than go another hour and a half, two hours,
        specifically with respect to the use of force?
           A. Sure. We're always trying to get better
                                                                            whatever.
                                                                                 MR. LAGOMARSINO: Why don't we take an
        with our policies and make them simple and easy for
                                                                     9
        officers to understand. And usually use of force
                                                                            early lunch. That will give me a chance to pare down
10
                                                                    10
                                                                            my questions even more.
        policies are changed by IOCP as part of their job.
11
                                                                    11
                                                                                 THE WITNESS: Okay.
        In other words, they're the ones that oversee use of
12
                                                                    12
                                                                                 MR. LAGOMARSINO: What time do you want to
        force for the agency. But they're not always the
13
        ones that have ideas about changing the policy.
                                                                    13
                                                                            come back? It's 11:30. Do you want to say 12:45?
                                                                    14
14
              But it would flow through them. And in
                                                                                 MR. ANDERSON: That's good.
15
                                                                    15
        general, use of force policies changed as a result of
                                                                                 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
                                                                    16
                                                                            approximately 11:33 a.m. We are going off the
16
        a critical incident.
17
              Policies in general are - the wording has
                                                                    17
                                                                            record.
                                                                    18
18
        changed. The recommendation has changed to make it
                                                                                    (A recess was taken from 11:33 a.m.
19
                                                                    19
                                                                                    to 12:54 p.m.)
        better either through OIO or through the use of force
20
                                                                                 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
        committee. The policy has changed. It goes out for
                                                                    21
                                                                            approximately 12:54 p.m. We are back on the record.
        review. The people give feedback on what the
                                                                    22
        policy -- if it's better or more effective. And then
                                                                            BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
                                                                    23
        that feedback is taken in and the policy goes back
                                                                              Q. I had an opportunity to pare down a lot of
24
                                                                    24
                                                                           my questions so it will be fairly brief --
        out for a chain of command review through OIO or
25
                                                                              A. Thank you. I meant that as a compliment.
        IOCP.
```

20 (Pages 74 to 77)

	Page 74	Page 76
1		
2	Craig is going to go ahead.	Q. Tourist to his offend of that not market
3	Q. All right. In this case, are you aware that Brian Yant was the union representative for	 perspective or any other perspective? A. No.
4	Kenneth Lopera?	4 Q. I asked you earlier in the deposition about
5	A. Yes.	5 whether your opinion was that the use of the Taser
6		6 was excessive and whether the striking was excessive,
7	Q. Based on your employment with the Department since 1992, were you aware of Brian Yant's	
8	involvement in three controversial officer-involved	 so I'm not going to reask you those questions. Do you have an opinion as to whether the
9		9 use of the neck restraint by Officer Lopera was
10	shootings? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form.	excessive in this case?
11	THE WITNESS: No. I was aware of one of	11 MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.
12	them. I don't know I might if I was reminded I	12 THE WITNESS: I think the use of the
13	would probably know the other ones. But I know the	13 LVNR so I'm sorry, can you just rephrase the
14	main one.	14 question?
15	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	15 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
16	Q. Okay. Well, I'll ask and I'll rephrase the	Q. So I'm going to generally use the term
17	question because I think the counsel probably had an	"neck restraint" as opposed to "LVNR" or "rear-naked
18	issue with the word "controversial." So I'll	18 choke."
19	rephrase.	19 Regardless of which of those it was, do you
20	Were you aware that Brian Yant was involved	believe that Officer Lopera's use of that restraint
21	in three officer-involved shootings?	for the period of time that he utilized it was
22	A. No.	excessive in this situation?
23	Q. You had referenced in answer to your	23 A. Yes.
24	earlier question about a shooting. Did that shooting	(Exhibit 9 was marked for
25	involve Trevon Cole?	identification.)
i		,
ACCUPATION OF		
	Page 75	Page 77
	Page 75	Page 77
1	A. Yes.	1 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
2	A. Yes.Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing	 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some
2 3	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use
2 3 4	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct?	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself.
2 3 4 5	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that 	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? 	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. 	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon 	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? 	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. 	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(I)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident?	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(I)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident? A. No. I wasn't.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(I)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD 420 through 719.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident? A. No. I wasn't. Q. And then there was another incident before	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD 420 through 719. A. I see that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident? A. No. I wasn't. Q. And then there was another incident before that where there was an individual some distance	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(I)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD 420 through 719. A. I see that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident? A. No. I wasn't. Q. And then there was another incident before that where there was an individual some distance away, 20 yards or so, who had a baseball bat in his	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD 420 through 719. A. I see that. Q. So we've attached some of those pages here.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident? A. No. I wasn't. Q. And then there was another incident before that where there was an individual some distance	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A)(I)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD 420 through 719. A. I see that. Q. So we've attached some of those pages here. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, Andre,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes. Q. And that was the gentleman who was flushing marijuana down the toilet, and Brian Yant shot him with an AR15 and killed him, correct? A. Yes. Q. Did you have any involvement at all in that investigation, administratively or otherwise? A. No. Nothing. Q. And was it your understanding that Trevon Cole was unarmed? A. Yes. Q. Were you if I'll try to remind you and see if you can recall. There was an incident with an individual who they referred to as the candy bar robber. And it was alleged that he had stolen some candy from a convenience store. Brian Yant was chasing him and shot him in the back. Were you aware of that particular incident? A. No. I wasn't. Q. And then there was another incident before that where there was an individual some distance away, 20 yards or so, who had a baseball bat in his hand, and Brian Yant shot him.	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Earlier in the deposition, I asked you some questions about whether a citizen has a right to use force against an officer to defend him or herself. And I believe it was your testimony that you said that Metro doesn't train on it. So I want to ask you a follow-up to that question. So I've placed in front of you a document that's been produced in this case by Metro, Crumrine, Tran and Flores in the fifth supplement to their initial Rule 26(A(1)(A) disclosure of witnesses and exhibits. We've produced a number of documents, but I've only handed you the one that I have questions on here. So if you turn to page 14 of the document. Under number 8, it's been identified, some documents produced as LVMPD, Ethical Use of Force Course, LVMPD 420 through 719. A. I see that. Q. So we've attached some of those pages here. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, Andre, I would say this was produced in our initial

21 (Pages 78 to 81)

		21 (Pages 78 to 81
	Page 78	Page 80
	_	
1	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	1 EXAMINATION
2	Q. In the attachment, do you see the bottom	BY MR. MCNUTT:
3	has something called Bates numbers where it says	Q. Sheriff McGrath, my name is Dan McNutt. We
4	A. Yep, I see it.	4 met earlier. I represent Ken Lopera. I've got a few
5	Q. So if you go to LVMPD 420, 0420.	5 questions for you.
6	A. Okay.	⁶ A. Thanks. Chief McGrath.
7	Q. It appears to be a cover page. And it	7 Q. I sorry, Chief McGrath.
8	says: "POST Commission, Peace Officers' Standards	8 A. I just didn't want you to keep going with
9	and Training, Ethical Use of Force."	the sheriff for your questions.
10	Do you have that in front of you?	Q. I don't even if I did, I don't think we
11	A. Yes.	could write you in on the ballot.
12	Q. And it says that 2015 on the bottom	12 A. No.
13	left-hand corner.	Q. Is being under the influence of a
14	Does this appear to be a cover page that's	controlled substance a crime in the state of Nevada?
15	commonly used in training for Metro?	¹⁵ A. Yes.
16	A. No.	Q. Is carjacking a crime in the state of
17	Q. Have you ever seen this before?	17 Nevada?
18	A. I don't recall ever seeing it.	¹⁸ A. Yes.
19	Q. All right. And then are you aware if Metro	¹⁹ Q. Is trespassing a crime in the state of
20	has a course called POST ethical use of force?	20 Nevada?
21	A. I don't believe we do. But that doesn't	²¹ A. Yes.
22	mean we do or don't. I've never heard of it, but it	Q. Striking a police officer a crime in the
23	could be called something slightly different. When	state of Nevada?
24	POST has these courses, we generally meet their	²⁴ A. Yes.
25	criteria, but we could call it a different name.	Q. If so, then why did Kelly McMahill say that
l	Page 79	Page 81
	Page 79	Page 81
1	Q. Okay. All right.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would
2	Q. Okay. All right.A. And it might be just included with our use	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges?
2 3	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If
2 3 4	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because
2 3 4 5	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that.
2 3 4 5 6	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record,	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest."	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal knowledge, Metro does not train on this?	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That would be up to him to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal knowledge, Metro does not train on this? A. I'm not aware of any training that we use	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That would be up to him to articulate. And if he could do that, then yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal knowledge, Metro does not train on this? A. I'm not aware of any training that we use for that that contains that language.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That would be up to him to articulate. And if he could do that, then yes. You named a lot of things, a lot of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal knowledge, Metro does not train on this? A. I'm not aware of any training that we use for that that contains that language. Q. Okay. All right.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That would be up to him to articulate. And if he could do that, then yes. You named a lot of things, a lot of possible crimes, some of which are easier to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal knowledge, Metro does not train on this? A. I'm not aware of any training that we use for that that contains that language. Q. Okay. All right. MR. LAGOMARSINO: I have no further	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That would be up to him to articulate. And if he could do that, then yes. You named a lot of things, a lot of possible crimes, some of which are easier to articulate based on what I know of the case than
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Okay. All right. A. And it might be just included with our use of force training, and ethical use of force might be a section. I'm more than guessing but I don't know for sure. Q. No, I understand. And just for the record, we still have a deposition ahead of us where we're going to have Metro designate certain individuals on certain training. So my understanding, this is just based on your personal knowledge. A. Right. Q. So going to LVMPD 433. And under number 14, it says: "A person has a right to use self-defense against an officer's excessive force. A person has the right to use reasonable force only in self-defense against an officer who is using excessive force during a lawful arrest." Is it your understanding still after reading that that based on your own personal knowledge, Metro does not train on this? A. I'm not aware of any training that we use for that that contains that language. Q. Okay. All right.	had Tashii Farmer survived this event, that he would not have faced any criminal charges? A. I think I would rather have her answer. If that's a hypothetical, I guess I could answer because I don't know her exact reasons for saying that. Q. Fair enough. MR. ANDERSON: Just for the record, it was Kevin McMahill. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. My apologies, Kevin McMahill. Does that change your answer? A. No, it doesn't. Q. Other than from her to him? A. No. It doesn't change my answer. Q. Is it fair to say that since those are crimes, Officer Lopera, had Tashii Farmer survived, could have, in fact, charged Tashii Farmer with a crime? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That would be up to him to articulate. And if he could do that, then yes. You named a lot of things, a lot of possible crimes, some of which are easier to

22 (Pages 82 to 85)

	22 (Pages 82 to 85)
Page 82	Page 84
1 Certainly well, I'll just leave it at 2 that. 3 BY MR. MCNUTT: 4 Q. In your role in your employment with 5 Metro, have you reviewed Officer Lopera's CIRT 6 statement? 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. And are you aware that Officer Lopera 9 stated myriad times through the CIRT statement that 10 his impression or belief was that Tashii Farmer was 11 under the influence of a controlled substance? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. So if that was his perspective, would that 14 provide reasonable suspicion to detain Tashii Farmer? 15 MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. 16 BY MR. MCNUTT: 17 Q. You can answer. 18 A. Yes. 19 Q. And from that point on, are you aware at 20 any point since the event to now that Tashii Farmer 21 was, in fact, under the influence of illegal	Page 84 1 A. Yes. More likely he would arrest him for trespassing if he could get that on, and then wait on the blood later on. Q. We'll get to the trespass in a minute. A. Sorry. Q. Are you aware that in Ken Lopera's CIRT statement that he testified that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a vehicle outside the Venetian? A. Yes. Q. And irrespective of 20/20 hindsight, is it reasonable to accept Ken Lopera's perception of those events happening very quickly to justify detaining Tashii Farmer at that point? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. For questioning under reasonable suspicion manner, yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. What are examples of deescalation techniques? A. The first one would be getting more
methamphetamines? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. It was in the autopsy.	resources there. In other words, if you're by yourself, getting more officers there. Because someone would probably fight with you one on one versus you see two or three officers. So we found if
BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So, in fact, Ken Lopera's perception was correct, that Tashii Farmer was under the influence of a controlled substance, correct? A. Yes. Q. And that would have justified arresting Tashii Farmer and taking him to jail; isn't that true? A. As long as he could articulate it and get a search warrant for his blood for being under the influence of a controlled substance, yes. So it's not quite as simple as it used to be to arrest someone for being under the influence of a drug. When I was an officer, I could just arrest you and articulate it and that would be it. Now you have to get a blood draw, and then the DA won't call in the charges until the blood comes back. So yes, it's all possible. I'm not sure if he has the ability to do a telephonic search warrant.	Talking is deescalation. Backing off from using force until you get more officers there is another form of deescalation. And deescalation could also be using tools so you don't have to use deadly force. Now, in this case there was no weapons involved in Tashii Farmer, but what generally we talk about with deescalation is using less lethal tools so we don't have to use lethal force. So the Taser, the bean bag, 40-millimeter cap stun. All those things are deescalation if you're trying to prevent the use of lethal force. Q. When an officer broadcasts a Code Red, does that indicate to other officers that they should respond to that, or is that merely a communications technique to open up the channel? A. Well, so there's no yes or no answer to that. It's both. It does shut the channel down so that everyone knows there's an emergency there. And
Not every officer does. It takes some training. Q. But it's true that Tashii Farmer could have been detained for that entire period of time in handcuffs at least awaiting that search warrant for his blood, correct?	automatically officers would go to that call. Q. Are you aware that Officer Lopera did, in fact, call for a Code Red over the radio? A. Yes. And a foot pursuit. Q. So that would constitute one mechanism of

23 (Pages 86 to 89)

•	Page 86	Page 88
1 2	deescalation technique, correct? A. Yes.	A. You're right. And for how long it was applied.
3 4	Q. He's seeking to have other officers there, correct?	Q. And do you know what caused Tashii Farmer to go unconscious, i.e., whether it was from the neck
5	A. He would have to answer that for me. But	5 restraint or whether it was from exhaustion or
6	it's certainly a way to clear the channel and let	6 whether it was from the use of illegal narcotics?
7	people know that there was something going on where	⁷ A. No. I don't know.
8	he needed help.	8 Q. Is it possible that Tashii Farmer went
9	Q. Do you recall Officer Lopera giving verbal	9 unconscious because he was under the influence of
10	commands to Tashii Farmer?	10 illegal methamphetamine?
11	A. Yes.	11 MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. Foundation.
12	Q. Do you recall at any point that Tashii	THE WITNESS: I would say I don't know
13	Farmer complied with those verbal commands?	that. I've never seen anyone go unconscious from
14	A. I didn't see any, that he complied.	using meth.
15	Q. You said in a question, in response to a	15 BY MR. MCNUTT:
16	question from Mr. Lagomarsino, that the use of the	Q. You said that the use of the Taser was
17 18	LVNR or neck restraint, whatever the exact question was, he asked you if it was excessive in your opinion	17 excessive. 18 A. Yes.
19	and you said yes.	Q. Is that because Officer Lopera used it more
20	Do you recall that?	than three times?)
21	A. Yes.	A. Yes. Outside of policy.
22	Q. Why do you think it was excessive?	Q. Right. And so Metro policy just correct
23	A. So his question also included based on the	me if I'm wrong. Metro policy is that an officer can
24	length of time that the LVNR or whatever neck	use an ECD device up to three times, correct?
25	restraint was applied was on there, and that's what I	A. That's correct.
one correspondent		
	Page 87	Page 89
4	thought was excessive. On the video it appears like	Q. And then at that point they should use some
2	-OL	
6565	after he was unconscious, the LVNR or whatever	other control technique, correct?
3	restraint hold, was still on there too long.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser
4	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another.
4 5	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck?	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows
4	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows
4 5 6	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain
\$ 6 7	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of?
6 7 8	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three
6 7 8 9 10	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times?
6 7 8 9 10 11	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct?	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time. Q. So do you think it would be accurate to say	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter expert? A. Yes. Q. He testified to that fact. He testified
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time. Q. So do you think it would be accurate to say that a neck restraint or an LVNR or a rear-naked	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter expert? A. Yes. Q. He testified to that fact. He testified that an officer alone could absolutely use an ECD
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time. Q. So do you think it would be accurate to say that a neck restraint or an LVNR or a rear-naked choke was applied to Tashii Farmer for the entirety of the time that his encircling arm was around Tashii Farmer?	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter expert? A. Yes. Q. He testified to that fact. He testified that an officer alone could absolutely use an ECD device more than three times if that was the best
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time. Q. So do you think it would be accurate to say that a neck restraint or an LVNR or a rear-naked choke was applied to Tashii Farmer for the entirety of the time that his encircling arm was around Tashii Farmer? A. Definitely not.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter expert? A. Yes. Q. He testified to that fact. He testified that an officer alone could absolutely use an ECD device more than three times if that was the best opportunity, especially if the officer was undersized
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time. Q. So do you think it would be accurate to say that a neck restraint or an LVNR or a rear-naked choke was applied to Tashii Farmer for the entirety of the time that his encircling arm was around Tashii Farmer? A. Definitely not. Q. Because you cannot tell whether any	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter expert? A. Yes. Q. He testified to that fact. He testified that an officer alone could absolutely use an ECD device more than three times if that was the best opportunity, especially if the officer was undersized compared to the suspect.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	restraint hold, was still on there too long. Q. Can you tell from the video how long Ken Lopera had pressure applied to Tashii Farmer's neck? A. No. You can't tell. Q. Can you tell from the video how long or excuse me, what angle or application the LVNR 1, 2, or 3 Ken Lopera was attempting to utilize? A. You can't tell because they're both moving around, and the camera angle doesn't show you that. Q. Is it fair to say that at various points when Ken's encircling arm is around Tashii Farmer's neck that no pressure was applied because you simply don't know, correct? A. You can't you're right. You can't tell how much pressure was applied throughout the time. Q. So do you think it would be accurate to say that a neck restraint or an LVNR or a rear-naked choke was applied to Tashii Farmer for the entirety of the time that his encircling arm was around Tashii Farmer? A. Definitely not.	A. They should determine that the use of Taser is ineffective and switch to another. Q. Isn't it also true that Metro policy allows an officer to deviate from that policy if certain circumstances exist such as the officer is undersized compared to the suspect or the officer is alone? A. Deviate from the policy of? Q. That you cannot use the ECD more than three times? A. I would have to review the policy. I can't remember if it says that. Q. So you testified earlier that you know who Sergeant Bland is, and he's been identified A. Yes. Q in the estate case as a subject matter expert? A. Yes. Q. He testified to that fact. He testified that an officer alone could absolutely use an ECD device more than three times if that was the best opportunity, especially if the officer was undersized

24 (Pages 90 to 93)

Page 92 Page 90 BY MR. MCNUTT: this all being videotaped, it looks terrible. O. Do you disagree with his opinion? And so that to me, I believe CIRT said it A. No. Here's what I would say. That was excessive. But, you know, to me I'm more concerned with the Taser use and the LVNR than I am officer, every officer that uses force, has to with the strikes because I know some of the strikes justify the force they use. So if they go outside of policy, they have to explain that and that may or may did not hit him. not be justified. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Now, let's go back to the chain of command. Q. And so had Ken Lopera explained that to 9 you, you may have said something different, then The CIRT, the Critical Incident Review Team, do they 10 10 okay, that use of the ECD device was okay or within report to you? 11 11 A. No. policy? 12 Q. Who do they report to? A. Well, I guess it's a little different in 13 13 A. The captain of IOCP, which at the time was this case because there was punches, there was Taser 14 14 and there was LVNR. So you can't just take one part Kevin McMahill. 15 15 Q. Now, you sat on Officer Lopera's use of of that and say that's excessive or this is not 16 force board, correct? within policy or that. 17 17 A. Yes. It's a use of force that in that incident 18 18 Q. Let's go back to the ECD for a minute with all is included together. 19 19 So he would have to articulate I did this respect to it can be used three times and then the 20 and this wasn't effective, so I moved to this. And 20 officer should look to some other use of force. 21 21 If you pull the ECD trigger a fourth time. then this wasn't effective, I went to that. And if 22 22 but it has no connection and does not complete the he did that correctly, even though some of the things 23 23 circuit, so, therefore, transfers no energy to the might be outside of policy, doesn't say how many 24 24 suspect, is that a violation of policy because you times you can strike someone. Because how many 25 strikes you did, you can't really tell. But we all 25 pulled the trigger on the ECD but it didn't transfer Page 93 Page 91 1 know if you -- if he was to connect with all those any energy? A. So here's what I would say. Yes, it's a punches to Tashii Farmer's head that would have been violation of policy, but that doesn't mean that excessive. 4 But we didn't say that was excessive person did something wrong. -So in other words, if you do it more than because we couldn't tell how many punches actually hit him and what kind of damage or reaction it had to three times, a supervisor has to investigate why did 2 change Tashii Farmer's behavior. His behavior didn't you do it more, and was it -- was it actually 8 attached, was it effective. And so that's part of change. 9 the investigation the supervisor would do. Q. So on the strikes, Metro has no opinion as 10 10 Q. Are you aware of whether or not all of the to whether those were excessive because of that fact 11 11 cyclings of the ECD in this case were -- had complete that you don't know how many connected? 12 12 circuit closure such that the device could transfer A. Well --13 13 MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Hold on. energy to Tashii Farmer? 14 14 A. I am not aware of that. I just don't know. 15 15 Q. Okay. If Sergeant Bland is designated as a Objection to the extent you're asking for 16 subject matter expert on defensive tactics, neck Metro's opinion. It's not a 30(b)(6) witness. 17 17 You can answer. restraint and things of that nature in this case, 18 18 would you defer to his opinion regarding some of THE WITNESS: And I guess my opinion, not 19 these questions that I asked you on those topics? Metro's opinion, which I'm a little bit -- I mean, I know I'm here to testify for that, but I believe that 20 MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. when someone is on the ground, we shouldn't be 21 THE WITNESS: Yes. 22 22 BY MR. MCNUTT: striking them at all. That's my opinion because 23 23 you -- it looks worse than it's effective. Q. You said earlier that you didn't have an 24 24 opportunity to get this info from Officer Lopera. So my problem is more with effectiveness than excessive use of force. And especially with Do you recall that, generally?

25 (Pages 94 to 97)

	25 (Pages 94 to 97)
Page 94	Page 96
A. Yes. Q. When Mr. Lagomarsino was questioning you about the use of force board, you said it wasn't much of a board because Officer Lopera did not show up and testify. A. Right. Q. As per his right, correct? A. Well, not per department policy. But that's his I guess his right. Q. It's his option? A. Yes. Q. There's consequences to that option? A. Yes. Q. But you have, in fact, received some of this information about Officer Lopera's perceptions and beliefs and actions and the justification for his conduct because you've read his CIRT report, correct? A. Yes. You're right. Q. Okay. So does that inform you that did you find his CIRT report to be unavailing, or did you want to hear it from him personally as what's the disjunct there? A. Yes. You're right. And that's what I was trying to get at. And I did read his statement and read the CIRT report. But that did still lead me to	THE WITNESS: Well, the statement is to find out from the officer why he used force and for him to justify it. And part of that is to determine what kind of follow-up we as an agency need to do. Now, in the majority of cases, officers need some sort of training to fix any deficiencies we find or any issues in his statements that don't match what he should be saying per policy. In other words, people who make mistakes don't understand our use of force policy. People that understand our use of force policy make the better decisions and we very rarely see them making bad decisions. So I would say that based on the decisions Officer Lopera made, it would be very difficult for him to convince me that he was justified in his actions. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So you testified earlier that you believe most officers encountering Tashii Farmer, watching him flee into what I'll call the back of the house or an employee area only of the casino, would pursue Tashii Farmer, correct? A. Yes. Q. And do you think that officers have at that
questions I wanted to ask the use of force board. Like I could do to Sergeant Crumrine whose answers were probably the reasons why he was recommended for a non-confirmation. So in that board, the answers you give and your attitude and the way you answer the questions does have a play in your credibility. Q. So if Officer Lopera had testified at the use of force board, is there a chance in your mind that you would have found his actions to be justified? A. Is there a chance? Q. Yes. A. I don't think so. Q. Why? A. Because I thought the CIRT report and his answers, he didn't justify his actions. Q. Is that the purpose of a CIRT report? A. CIRT report, you mean MR. LAGOMARSINO: Sorry, let me interrupt you, sir. When you say a CIRT report, there's a report issued by Metro and the statement. So I just want to make sure the record is clear. MR. MCNUTT: The statement.	point probable cause to detain that suspect? A. So reasonable suspicion? Q. Yes. I'm sorry. A. Yes. Q. Okay. Now, at what point did Ken Lopera know Tashii Farmer had no weapons on him? A. I don't know because I don't think he ever got to the point where he patted him down. So I don't think he ever knew for sure until after he was handcuffed and someone else probably checked him for weapons, I believe. Q. Right. So inside the casino, we know from Ken Lopera's CIRT transcript that he believed that Tashii Farmer was under the influence of a controlled substance, correct? A. I think he said or mentally ill. Q. Actually, so he actually said that he was under the influence of a controlled substance on seven occasions. And he mentioned mentally ill on one occasion. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Okay. I MR. LAGOMARSINO: Misstates. THE WITNESS: I remember something about mentally ill.

26 (Pages 98 to 101)

		26 (Pages 98 to 101)
	Page 98	Page 100
1	BY MR. MCNUTT:	Q. If the victim didn't feel like he was going
2	Q. And so we have from his perception, we	to be carjacked, why did he say he locked his car
3	have Tashii Farmer, he believes he's under the	doors out of fear?
4	influence of a controlled substance and he's now fled	4 MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Calls
5	into a restricted area of the casino, correct?	⁵ for speculation.
6	A. Yes.	6 THE WITNESS: I don't know.
7	Q. He pursues and you don't have any problem	⁷ BY MR. MCNUTT:
8	with the pursuit, correct?	8 Q. That's a quote. And that was a quote given
9	A. No.	9 to Metro. He told Metro in a recorded interview
10	Q. And if he would have caught up to him at	later on, once they tracked down the license plate
11	that point and Tashii Farmer would have complied,	and found him, he said that he locked his doors,
12	would you have had any problem with Ken Lopera	12 quote, out of fear, I guess.
13	putting him in handcuffs?	Does that corroborate Ken Lopera's
14	A. He would have to articulate why he's	perception of what was going on, or does that
15	putting him in handcuffs, but it's certainly enough	undercut it?
16	to stop him yes. I would prefer that he stopped	MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. Misstates.
17	him and tried to pat him down and talked to him.	17 Argumentative. Calls for hearsay.
18	Now, if he runs like that, generally we put them in	THE WITNESS: So to me all it means is he
19	handcuffs right away.	¹⁹ was scared of Tashii Farmer. It doesn't articulate
20	Q. Once they get outside, do you recall	that Tashii Farmer was going to steal his vehicle.
21	hearing on the video Ken Lopera giving verbal	So I understand what you're saying that the
22	commands to asking Tashii Farmer to stop?	guy was scared of him, and I think Tashii Farmer
23	A. Yes.	running and acting the way he was probably was scary.
24	Q. And is that a lawful command?	But that doesn't to me, I'm looking for
25	A. Yes.	probable cause to say carjacking. I'm looking for
	Page 99	Page 101
1	_	
1 2	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that?	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into
	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No.	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening
2	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that?A. No.Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening
2 3	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that?A. No.Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar
2 3 4	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead.
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct?	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct?	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? 	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now,	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I wasn't there.	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I wasn't there. So and I didn't feel like his answers in	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Meaning at what point should Ken Lopera
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I wasn't there. So and I didn't feel like his answers in the CIRT interview articulated a carjacking either.	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Meaning at what point should Ken Lopera have used that ounce of prevention versus the pound
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I wasn't there. So and I didn't feel like his answers in the CIRT interview articulated a carjacking either. Now, I don't know I now have hindsight	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Meaning at what point should Ken Lopera have used that ounce of prevention versus the pound of cure?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I wasn't there. So and I didn't feel like his answers in the CIRT interview articulated a carjacking either. Now, I don't know I now have hindsight to know that the victim didn't feel like he was going	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Meaning at what point should Ken Lopera have used that ounce of prevention versus the pound of cure? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. And did Tashii Farmer comply with that? A. No. Q. And Ken Lopera articulated in his CIRT statement that he believed that Tashii Farmer was going to carjack a white Toyota pickup truck outside the Venetian. Do you recall that? A. Yes. Q. At that point, that's not a misdemeanor, correct? Carjacking an occupied vehicle is a felony, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is Ken Lopera justified in using a Taser at that point? A. Well, his so you're putting me in the position to justify his actions, which when I watch the video, I don't see an attempted carjacking. Now, he sees it differently than me. He was there, I wasn't there. So and I didn't feel like his answers in the CIRT interview articulated a carjacking either. Now, I don't know I now have hindsight	him taking him, moving him out of the way, going into the car, taking his keys, using a weapon, threatening him. Those are the carjacking cases I'm familiar with. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I'm sorry, go ahead. A. So I understand what he said. But I don't see it when I look at the video. I wasn't there. I just don't see it. Q. You would agree with me these events happened pretty quick, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is it your opinion that Ken Lopera should have waited until Tashii Farmer committed some further act against the occupant of the vehicle before he took action? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. Vague. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Meaning at what point should Ken Lopera have used that ounce of prevention versus the pound of cure?

27 (Pages 102 to 105)

	27 (Pages 102 to 105)
Page 102	Page 104
BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. But it's subjective, isn't it? A. Yes. I guess that's what I'm trying to say, subjective. Q. So two reasonable officers could come to a different conclusion about how to act in that circumstance? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: I guess two reasonable officers could disagree on what Tashii Farmer was doing. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And based on that disagreement, of course, taking different actions towards Tashii Farmer, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes, I mean, like I said, we rely on officers to justify their use of force. And if it's not justified, then it's wrong. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. In this case it wasn't justified because	site is tactics decision-making. And so sometimes in that disposition, there is some bleed-over. In other words, did the tactics employed, because they were so bad, cause the use of force? Now, in this case, this wasn't that wasn't an option so we didn't have to consider that. But there was no one else we were looking at during the use of force board other than Lopera. Because he's the one that used force. The other officers and all the other statements are using the tactical review board side. So although it's one case, they are separate. Q. Okay. Now, at the time of this event, May of 2017, the LVNR was authorized to be used in a low level of force situation, correct? A. Yes. Q. So the LVNR was a tool that Ken Lopera could have used in this circumstance, correct? A. Yes. Q. And shortly thereafter, there was a policy
then popera and not testify at the use of force board:	change to where it was only also wed to be about in
MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form.	intermediate levels or higher, correct?
THE WITNESS: That's only part of it. He	A. You're correct.
did give a CIRT statement, and he did say that he	Q. And Mr. Lagomarsino got into that a little
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force.
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands.
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did.	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did.	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did. Q. Okay. And the reason I ask it's not a trick question. I think I didn't understand something.	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use LVNR for things like — for misdemeanors, correct? A. Yes. Q. Such as selling water?
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did. Q. Okay. And the reason I ask it's not a trick question. I think I didn't understand something. I thought the CIRT statement stayed purely	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use LVNR for things like for misdemeanors, correct? A. Yes. Q. Such as selling water? A. Yes.
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did. Q. Okay. And the reason I ask it's not a trick question. I think I didn't understand something. I thought the CIRT statement stayed purely on the policy side, and it seems the use of force	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use LVNR for things like — for misdemeanors, correct? A. Yes. Q. Such as selling water? A. Yes. Q. And just recently in the example that you
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did. Q. Okay. And the reason I ask it's not a trick question. I think I didn't understand something. I thought the CIRT statement stayed purely on the policy side, and it seems the use of force board is I guess maybe it's more on the policy	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use LVNR for things like — for misdemeanors, correct? A. Yes. Q. Such as selling water? A. Yes. Q. And just recently in the example that you testified about a little bit earlier where the
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did. Q. Okay. And the reason I ask it's not a trick question. I think I didn't understand something. I thought the CIRT statement stayed purely on the policy side, and it seems the use of force board is I guess maybe it's more on the policy side, but it is also on the policy side?	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use LVNR for things like for misdemeanors, correct? A. Yes. Q. Such as selling water? A. Yes. Q. And just recently in the example that you testified about a little bit earlier where the officer was showing was employing we'll mark
thought the subject was trying to carjack whatever his name was. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did the use A. When we looked at it, we just didn't see that part, and I didn't see it when I watched the video or read it. Q. Okay. Did the use of force board consider the CIRT statement? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. Well, we consider the whole case. Q. Okay. So the CIRT statement A. You couldn't do the case against everyone else without considering Lopera's statement and what he did. Q. Okay. And the reason I ask it's not a trick question. I think I didn't understand something. I thought the CIRT statement stayed purely on the policy side, and it seems the use of force board is I guess maybe it's more on the policy	bit earlier. In a nutshell, why was that? A. In a nutshell, we didn't want officers to go to LVNR and low level usage. And then secondly, we wanted to simplify the policy to ensure that everyone understood when they could and couldn't use the LVNR. Q. And when you say simplify the policy, exactly what has been simplified? A. Well, when you have a technique that can be used over low level, intermediate and deadly force, then it was too broad for that technique. Q. So give me an example of low level versus intermediate force. A. Low level is verbal resistance. Not following commands. Q. So previously, prior to 2017, you could use LVNR for things like — for misdemeanors, correct? A. Yes. Q. Such as selling water? A. Yes. Q. And just recently in the example that you testified about a little bit earlier where the

28 (Pages 106 to 109)

		28 (Pages 106 to 109)
	Page 106	Page 108
1	_	
2	identification.) BY MR. MCNUTT:	or may not be excessive but certainly all of the techniques used to me were combined to make it
3	Q. Take a minute and look at that article.	³ excessive use of force.
4	Have you seen that screenshot before?	4 Q. So if Tashii Farmer had, as Ken Lopera
5	A. Have I seen it before?	5 hoped for, proned out that's what he said in his
6	Q. Today.	6 CIRT statement that after he achieved
7	A. Monday? Yes.	7 neuromuscular incapacitation with the first Taser
8	Q. And so this is an article we printed	8 strike, he expected Tashii Farmer to prone out and he
9	this off yesterday from the Las Vegas Review-Journal.	9 was going to wait for his captain to show up is what
10	And what's interesting to me is that Metro, in their	10 he said.
11	statement, the LVMPD PIO do you see at the bottom	Do you recall that?
12	of the first page? What is PIO?	A. I don't remember the part about the
13	A. Public information officer.	captain. But I do remember saying he was hoping the
14	Q. "The LVMPD PIO has received a number of	Taser would work and he would be proned out and that
15	requests reference a video circulating on social	would be the end of it.
16	media of a water seller being taken into custody,	Q. Had that occurred, had Tashii Farmer
17	said a statement released Monday by Metro."	complied with his commands to not move after he had
18	And then quote, "The video is from an	been tased, what would have happened at that point,
19	incident in July 2013 which was fully investigated by	do you have any idea?
20	LVMPD Internal Affairs. The investigation showed no	A. No. I mean, Officer Lopera would have
21	policy violations occurred. In addition, a lawsuit	completed an arrest report, use of force
22	filed by the individual in the video was dismissed by	documentation. That would have been reviewed by a
23	the courts."	supervisor. And I assume if that's all that
24	And that comports with your testimony	happened, that that would be fine.
25	earlier, correct?	Q. And Officer Lopera would not have been
OCCUPANTAL DESIGNATION OF THE PERSON OF THE		
	Page 107	Page 109
	Page 107	Page 109
1	A. Good.	¹ penalized in any way by Metro?
2	A. Good.Q. And then Metro says, in the statement,	 penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right.
2 3	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't
2 3 4	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items,	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct?
2 3 4 5	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form.
2 3 4 5	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way."	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct.
2 3 4 5	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right.	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately?	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly.	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately?	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that that use of force with the LVNR was excessive?	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser strikes, she would have went hands on with Tashii
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that that use of force with the LVNR was excessive? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form.	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser strikes, she would have went hands on with Tashii Farmer. Is that a reasonable alternative?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that that use of force with the LVNR was excessive? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. BY MR. MCNUTT:	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser strikes, she would have went hands on with Tashii Farmer. Is that a reasonable alternative? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that that use of force with the LVNR was excessive? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Is that the position?	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser strikes, she would have went hands on with Tashii Farmer. Is that a reasonable alternative? A. Yes. Q. She also said she would have used her baton
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that that use of force with the LVNR was excessive? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Is that the position? A. The position I've had and I've tried to	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser strikes, she would have went hands on with Tashii Farmer. Is that a reasonable alternative? A. Yes. Q. She also said she would have used her baton on Tashii Farmer. Is that a reasonable alternative?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Good. Q. And then Metro says, in the statement, quote, "Please note per Clark County code 6.04.130 it is illegal to sell any merchandise, goods, items, wares or services on any portion of public right-of-way." A. Right. Q. Did you read that or do you just take my word for it that I read it accurately? A. I read it quickly. Q. So per Metro policy, it's okay to employ the LVNR, lateral vascular neck restraint, on somebody allegedly committing the misdemeanor crime of selling water in the desert, and but yet Metro on the other hand has held that someone that is believed to be under the influence of a controlled substance and, in fact, was under the influence of a controlled substance, fled irrationally into an employee area only, and was believed to be carjacking someone, that that use of force with the LVNR was excessive? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Is that the position?	penalized in any way by Metro? A. Right. Q. But Tashii Farmer didn't comply and didn't stay prone on the ground, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And so additional uses of force were warranted, correct? A. Yes. Q. Because when a suspect doesn't comply with lawful commands and some force has already been used, additional force is warranted, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. And different techniques. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And different techniques. Officer Lif said after one or two Taser strikes, she would have went hands on with Tashii Farmer. Is that a reasonable alternative? A. Yes. Q. She also said she would have used her baton

30 (Pages 114 to 117)

30 (Pages 114 to 117)
Page 116
between cycles of the FCD was six seconds. Officer Lopera told Farmer to get on his stomach but never gave Farmer a reasonable opportunity to comply with commands." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, do you agree with that statement that six seconds is not enough time for Tashii Farmer to comply? A. Well, like I said before, every situation is different. And he was not complying. However, he was not actively resisting or aggressively resisting, I guess is my point. And people who are either drunk or under the influence of narcotics do not immediately comply, rarely do they comply at all. Q. Okay. But that's a little I appreciate that answer. But that's a little different than my question. A. Okay. Sorry. Q. You've testified a couple of times now that five or six seconds, in one answer, you said would be longer than you would give somebody to comply. And I'm simply asking you whether you agree with this statement that Lopera giving Farmer six seconds was
not a, quote, "Reasonable opportunity to comply with commands." Do you agree with that statement? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Asked and answered. THE WITNESS: So there's no way to answer that without watching the video. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We're going to. A. Because giving someone I never timed I just watched the video. I didn't count the number of seconds in between. And when you watch the video, and he you have to give clear direction of what you want. And it appeared like and I'm going off some memory here, but there was some conflicting directions given while you're tasing someone, and which led to the confusion of him not complying. So it's really hard to justify now. Q. Do you know who wrote this arrest report? A. Yeah. I'm sure it was either Alsup I think it was Alsup. Q. It was Detective Alsup. He testified that he wrote every word of it. A. Yeah. Q. And even though Mr. Colon, or I think it's

31 (Pages 118 to 121)

-		
	Page 118	Page 120
1	Mark Colon is on here, he testified that Alsup	¹ A. Yes.
2	A. He's a lead detective.	² Q. Should that other quote from Jonathan
3	Q. Right. And you said he's a good detective	Pierce have been included in this arrest report?
4	and does good work, correct?	4 A. Yes.
5	A. Yes.	⁵ Q. Why was it not?
6	Q. Now, do you think that this at a minimum	6 A. I don't know.
7	should have been reworded to be a little more	 Q. So knowing now, if you were the supervisor
8	accurate that six seconds could, in fact, be enough	8 of Detective Alsup and we're sitting here going
9	time to gain compliance or shouldn't be enough time	through this, would you kick this arrest report back
10	to gain compliance?	to him and make him correct arose and origin we ve
11 12	MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form.	11 gone over? 12 MR I AGOMARSINO: Objection to the extent
13	THE WITNESS: Yes.	Mil. El 166 Mi Hebit 16. Cojection to the extent
14	BY MR. MCNUTT:	g no caagnit the criticis.
15	Q. So it could have been written a little better, correct?	THE WITNESS: If I knew about the errors, then they would be sent back for correction.
16	A. Yes.	16 BY MR. MCNUTT:
17	Q. Because in your opinion, six seconds,	17 Q. Of course.
18	situation dependent, is more than enough time for	18 A. Normally that would be the sergeant's job
19	compliance, correct?	or the lieutenant's job before it got to anywhere
20	MR. LAGOMARSINO: Misstates.	²⁰ else.
21	BY MR. MCNUTT:	So yes, that's a review that supervisors
22	Q. Yes or no?	should be doing of these reports.
23	A. Yes.	Q. And either that didn't happen or it was
24	Q. So let's go to the fifth paragraph up. And	²⁴ missed, correct?
25	this is where we're getting into the carjacking. And	²⁵ A. Yes.
USB (1986) 1986 1986 1986 1986 1986 1986 1986 1986		
	Page 119	Page 121
1	-	
1 2	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as
	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct?
2	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct?
2	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form.
2 3 4	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat."	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes.
2 3 4 5	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that?	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer.	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates.	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT:	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct?	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes.	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment?	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes.	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report could get two different opinions about what was going	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable time to turn the cameras off been when Tashii Farmer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report could get two different opinions about what was going on if they only read that the driver of the white	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable time to turn the cameras off been when Tashii Farmer
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report could get two different opinions about what was going on if they only read that the driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat,	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable time to turn the cameras off been when Tashii Farmer was in handcuffs, or is it before that or is it after that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report could get two different opinions about what was going on if they only read that the driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat, period. Versus the driver of the white truck stated	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable time to turn the cameras off been when Tashii Farmer was in handcuffs, or is it before that or is it after that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report could get two different opinions about what was going on if they only read that the driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat,	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable time to turn the cameras off been when Tashii Farmer was in handcuffs, or is it before that or is it after that? A. Usually when the subject is placed in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	the middle of the paragraph there's a statement that says or a sentence that says: "The driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Now, the driver in the same interview, the driver of the white truck, Jonathan Pierce, told Metro officers, members of the FIT team, that he locked his doors out of fear of Tashii Farmer. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. We talked about that earlier, correct? A. Yes. Q. I mean, is that not probative information regarding what was going on at that moment? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And so the reader of this report could get two different opinions about what was going on if they only read that the driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat, period. Versus the driver of the white truck stated he did not believe Farmer was a threat, comma, but he	Q. It starts with Detective Alsup inasmuch as he missed getting this completely accurate, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Because he testified that he had access to all of his team's information, which included Jonathan Pierce's statement about locking his doors out of fear. Now, Mr. Lagomarsino asked you earlier a few questions about body-worn camera policy. And if I recall your testimony correctly, you said that the officers involved in the use of force needed to have their per policy had to have their cameras running. They couldn't turn them off until the use of force was over; is that accurate? A. Yes. Q. And so in this case, would an acceptable time to turn the cameras off been when Tashii Farmer was in handcuffs, or is it before that or is it after that? A. Usually when the subject is placed in handcuffs is what we would consider the end of that

	33 (Pages 126 to 129)
Page 126	Page 128
A. No. Q the exhibit we looked at earlier where it's a direct front-on, correct? A. Right. Q. So Ken Lopera in his CIRT statement said: "While I had the LVNR applied, I was attempting to, due to the fact that he was on his side, his movement, I had full encirclement but I wasn't able to get the full grip. I was still trying to embrace that neck brace principle." Do you know what the neck brace principle is? A. That's you're head to head. Q. It's where you're controlling the suspect's neck to protect their airway? A. Okay. Q. I mean, that's a phrase out of Metro's training: "While applying pressure to his carotid artery." Sounds like an LVNR, correct? A. Yes. Q. "Due to the way my body was positioned to my right side," and then another sentence, "I did not have that luxury due to him already being on my back."	test, but do you know the different levels of resistance that Metro teaches that suspects undergo or utilize? We have compliant. A. Compliant. Q. Passive resistance. A. Passive and active resistant, aggressive Q. Resistance, and aggravated aggressive resistance. A. Yeah. Q. Do you have an opinion as to and if you don't, that's fine what Tashii Farmer was demonstrating in this incident? A. I thought it was active resistance. It looked to me like he didn't want to be handcuffed. Q. And I'll read active resistance, and this is from LVMPD 0007: "The subject's verbal or physical actions are intended to prevent an officer from placing the suspect in custody and taking control, but are not directed at harming the officer. Examples, walking or running away, breaking the officer's grip." Does that comport with your memory? A. Yes. Q. And then aggressive resistance so we know what the distinction is: "The subject displays the
So he articulates that he couldn't apply the LVNR properly. And yet Detective Alsup found that he absolutely did not use an LVNR. Do you think that's accurate? A. Well, Detective Alsup didn't have his statement. Q. But do you think that's a fair point. And because we've used talked about the statement on both sides, and I'm glad to hear you say that actually. It affirms somewhat my belief in the system. So do you think anybody watching the video could definitively tell that Ken Lopera was not applying the LVNR accurately or was intentionally using a non-approved technique? A. You couldn't tell and our experts couldn't tell either. Q. So do you think it's fair for Detective Alsup to come to that definitive conclusion? A. I think it's a little too definitive. But it's not wrong 100 percent. I don't know how to he could have worded it better. Q. You talked about levels of resistance just in passing in one of your answers. This is not a	intent to harm the officer, themselves or another person" let me know if I'm going too fast "and prevent an officer from placing the subject in custody and taking control. The aggression may manifest itself through a subject taking a fighting stance, punching, kicking, striking, attacks with weapons or other actions which present an imminent threat of physical harm to the officer or another." Comport with your A. Yes. Q. And then obviously aggravated aggressive is actions significant resulting in death or serious bodily harm. If I reach for your sidearm or if you're carrying one on the other side, your Taser, is that what level of resistance is that? A. That's aggravated not aggravated. Q. Is it aggressive resistance? A. Aggressive resistance, I'm sorry. Q. So your choices are active or aggressive resistance? A. Yes. Q. Yes? I said your choices are active resistance or aggressive resistance. A. It depends how you articulated that I

37 (Pages 142 to 145)

	37 (Pages 142 to 145)
Page 142	Page 144
Q. So, in fact, Ken Lopera did give Tashii Farmer enough time to comply with his lawful command, correct? A. Well, you have to watch the whole video. Q. We're going to. But just this part. A. I'm saying when you stop it like that and do each time it's different than like, even one of the commands was to the guy in the truck. Q. So should Detective Alsup not have done that in the arrest report? A. Yes, I already Q. Because that's what he did in the arrest report. A. I already agreed that he should have worded it better in the arrest report. Q. I didn't even ask you those questions. That's exactly what Alsup did. Alsup broke this down just like I'm breaking it down. So should he not have done that? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Everybody that looks at video looks at the whole thing, and then they break it down by seconds. BY MR. MCNUTT:	enough. Q. True. And so after, you know, running for 60 seconds, chasing the suspect, Ken Lopera did not say everything perfectly like we would have liked him to, correct? A. Right. Q. Is that a violation of policy? A. Not a violation. And not unusual. Q. It's just a mistake? A. Yes. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So we're now at 1:52 after the second ECD strike. Ken Lopera said don't move, correct? A. Yes. Q. And Tashii Farmer then drew his knees up to his waist, correct? A. Yes. Q. Is that not moving? A. That's moving. Q. Is that complying with his lawful command? A. Yes. I mean, no, it's not complying. Sorry.
Q. That's what we're going to do here.	²⁵ (Playing Video)
Page 143 From this 1:40 to 1:44, Ken Lopera gave a lawful command, and Tashii Farmer did not comply with it, correct? A. Yes. Q. And in your opinion, was that four seconds reasonable for Ken Lopera to have given? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Thank you. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So because there was no compliance, Ken Lopera gave him another cycle of the ECD, correct? A. Yes. Q. And Tashii Farmer goes to his back, correct? A. Yes. Q. Was that use of the Taser authorized per Metro policy? A. Yes. But he also said, "Get on your stomach," at the same time he tased him. Which is not possible to do. Q. Okay. Sure. And sometimes A. Earlier that's what I said. Some of the	Page 145 BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So he then so we're now at 1:56. Ken Lopera says, "Get on your stomach," correct? And cycled the ECD? A. Yes. Q. Now, do you have a problem with that? A. I would have preferred the time between the commands and the cycling to be longer apart. Q. In this instance? A. Yes, in this instance. Q. Okay. A. So that's what you're asking me, I thought. Q. Yes. A. Yes. I would prefer that there's some time between the commands and the Taser cycling. Q. So it is appropriate to break this down, because in the first three commands, we saw that Ken Lopera did give a reasonable time for compliance and Tashii Farmer did not comply, but you're saying in this one instance that he did not? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Misstates. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Is that fair?

		39 (Pages 150 to 153)
	Page 150	Page 152
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No. There's other options. Q. Such as? A. Cap stun, baton. None of these are going to look good, but there's other options. Q. But, now, cap stun is not an option now, is it? Because you cannot per policy use cap stun and ECD on the same suspect, can you? A. Well, you shouldn't. Q. Well, are we going to say that you are going to recommend to this officer that he should? A. Well, I can't stop looking at his hand on his wrist where he has his Taser in his other handQ. Okay. A. So that's not how we teach people. Q. Okay. So if Ken did this and it wasn't perfect, but it wasn't out of policy, would you have preferred he did this or would you have preferred he bull out his baton and start baton strikes? A. But the mistakes that Officer Lopera made earlier led to this. Now, by that I mean he didn't let his partner know where he was going. He didn't get on the radio until he was already on the ground and already had tased him and asked for a Code Red.	because to even see any interaction you have to see the Venetian video with the truck and Tashii Farmer and the driver. So this catches up while he's already backed away from the truck, Tashii Farmer. Correct? BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. I think we're a slightly different interpretation, but I don't want to argue that point. A. But my issue is the use of the Taser. His justification is an attempted carjacking, and I don't see that. Q. Okay. A. So after that, if that is justified, based on there is an attempted carjacking, then I have no problems right now. Q. And Ken Lopera did see that. Can you give the benefit of the doubt to your officer? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: That's not what we do. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Okay. That's unfortunate. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Move to strike.
22	get on the radio until he was already on the ground	Q. Okay. That's unfortunate.
25	be to call out he was in a foot pursuit on the radio Page 151	²⁵ Page 153
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	and ask for a Code Red. I don't know how much time it took for him to catch up to him, but that could be the 30 seconds we're looking for to get another officer there. So each mistake could be small, but when it adds up it could be this is a better way to do this? Is he outside of policy? No. Q. These are the types of things that you hot wash after the fact to make your officers better, correct? A. Yes. Exactly. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. But it doesn't mean they're liable for the mistake, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Well, we don't determine liability.	1 BY MR. MCNUTT: 2 Q. Do you hear that, "Okay. Okay, sir"? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. Okay. Does that sound like Ken Lopera or Tashii Farmer? 6 A. I can't tell. 7 (Playing Video) 8 THE WITNESS: I think he said "I will." 9 BY MR. MCNUTT: 10 Q. I was just going to ask you about that. 11 So he said get on your stomach, and then 12 Tashii Farmer clearly said, "I will." 13 Going back to that, "Okay. Okay, sir." Do you think that was Tashii? 14 you think that was Tashii Farmer now. 15 A. I think that was Tashii Farmer now. 16 Q. You do? Okay. I'm going to play that again because I don't think it is but you're answering the question. 19 (Playing Video)
∠ ∪	BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. But in this case, he's not up to this	THE WITNESS: He said, "I will. I will."

40 (Pages 154 to 157)

		40 (Pages 154 to 157)
	Page 154	Page 156
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Now, let's play it a little bit more. Now, you hear the tick, tick, tick, tick, tick of the Taser, correct? And the various phrases, you understand it to be drive stun or is he still cycling it? What would you call that? A. I think it sounds like he's cycling it again. Q. Now, did Tashii Farmer prone out in NMI, neuromuscular incapacitation? A. He didn't prone out, but it looked like he was shaking.	assistance? A. Sure. Q. Now, is Ken on the hook for any of the commands that they, the security guards, gave Tashii that conflicted with his commands? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: Is he responsible for what they say? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Yes. A. Well, he asked them for help, okay? If you
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q. It looked like Tashii Farmer was shaking? A. Yeah. That's what it looked like to me. Q. I'm not following you in terms of he was shaking. What does that A. When I watch the video Q. The whole thing is shaking. A. When he was cycling it, he did not go to the Q. The NMI? A. The NMI that we're looking for, but it looked like it was affecting him somewhat is my point. Q. I understand your answer now. I didn't	ask someone for help, you need to tell them exactly what you want them to do. Which he didn't, that I remember, communicate very well. And so that led to the conflicting commands. Q. So in the middle A. I think we're going to hear. Q. In the middle of the fight, Ken didn't supervise the Venetian security guards very well. A. Well, "Help me. Can you give me a hand? Can you give me some help?" Right? Q. I think he said give me a hand here or something like that.
1	Page 155	Page 157
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	understand it prior to that. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So did you hear the "help me out" that Ken said? A. Yes. Q. And then we're going to start to see, see the legs in the left side of the screen here? A. Yes. Q. And then you'll see other these officers have testified that they're Venetian officers that approach A. Venetian security? Q. Yes, sir. So we still don't have any Metro officers. A. Right. Q. And Ken calls out for them to help. Do you think, is it common for law enforcement officers to ask civilian security guards for assistance? A. Sure. Q. In this circumstance where they're coming from the Venetian?	A. Whatever he said, you know, obviously, we're looking back now, but I would prefer, hey, we need to get cuffs on this guy. Something to give some kind of direction. Q. But nothing he did was out of policy at this point? A. No. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Now, at this point Ken Lopera is not in physical contact, but one of the officers, the security officers were, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Correct. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. And we're at 2:23? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: It sounds like he's cycling again. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Can you tell from that and I can back it up at any point and watch A. It doesn't look like the probes are working

41 (Pages 158 to 161)

	41 (Pages 158 to 161)
Page 158	Page 160
objection that at the point where it stopped, there's no depiction of physical contact between the security officer and Tashii Farmer. MR. ANDERSON: That's correct. At the point where it was stopped. The question was just prior to that. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Do you hear that, "Okay, sir. Okay, sir"? A. Yes. Q. Who is that from? A. I thought that was Tashii Farmer again. Q. Okay. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So we're at 2:32. And this is about the point where we know well, according to Detective Alsup, this is where he's holstering up the ECD. So I'm going to back it up so you can see. Let me ask you if you can see that. We're at 2:24. Tell me when he holsters up the ECD. (Playing Video)	Q. It's 2:33, and I'm going to point it over Ken Lopera's collar. A. Okay. Q. Do you see that? And do you see his thumb? So this is clearly his right hand, correct? A. Okay. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Did you hear that strike? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: I heard something that sounded like a strike, but I didn't see it on the video. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. What do you think it was? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: I don't know. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. What do you think could have made that sound? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. I'm guessing. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Do you know who Detective Casey Kirkegard is?
Page 159 BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So I just stopped it at 2:31. Can you see Tashii Farmer's hands? A. Yes. Q. What are his hands doing? A. They're moving around behind his back. Q. Are his hands being restrained? A. No. Q. And is that are they behind his back or in front of him? A. I don't know. It's kind of blurry right there, but it looks like they were behind his back and they've moved now to the side. I don't know. Q. Now, tell me if at any point how would you describe this resistance? A. To me that's still active because this is common for people that don't want to be handcuffed. He just doesn't want to get the handcuffs on, and he's moving his hands so you can't handcuff him. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Do you see Tashii Farmer's hand in the video? A. No. Right now where you've got it stopped I don't see it.	A. Yes. From CIRT. Q. Yeah. I asked her that question. She said it was the wind. That's what she said. A. Well, I don't think it was the wind. Q. Do you think it would have been Tashii Farmer punching Ken Lopera? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: It could have been. But it could have been Ken Lopera or one of the security guards punching someone. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Okay. A. It sounds like something hitting clothing. Q. And something hitting clothing that the body-worn cam mic picked up, correct? A. Yes. Q. So were you ever a detective? A. Yes. Q. So would that imply to you that the strike landed near the body-worn cam mic? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: No, you can't tell. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. But we know Tashii Farmer's right hand was free in those seconds.

42 (Pages 162 to 165)

	42 (Pages 162 to 165)
Page 162	Page 164
MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. MR. MCNUTT: Q. Isn't that true? A. Well, we saw it on video that it was free, but it doesn't show it coming towards Lopera or any I mean, I can't evaluate just the noise. Q. But don't we always evaluate partial evidence? Isn't that what we call circumstantial evidence? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. I grant you that we don't have a freeze frame of Tashii Farmer punching Ken Lopera, but we see his hand free and then we hear a strike hit Ken Lopera's body-worn cam. A. I can't go that far and guess that. (Playing Video) BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. So do you see how the body the camera is very shaky and moving around? A. Yes. Q. Does that imply to you that Tashii Farmer is complying with Ken Lopera's commands to get on his stomach and stay still? A. The only thing it implies to me is Ken	Q. I didn't ask you if you could see it. I just said coupled with the fact that that's what Ken said in his CIRT statement. A. Yeah. I can only go by what I see. And that was, you know, this is all things that we looked at and talked about. You know, the officer has a perception and he reports what he saw and what he did for use of force and it has to be justified. Now, what I see is someone that doesn't want to be handcuffed. He may or may not have thrown one punch, but he still is resisting his hands being placed behind his back, which is not to me aggressive resistance. It's someone who doesn't want to be handcuffed, which we see almost all the time. Q. So let's go with one hypothetical that there was no aggressive resistance whatsoever. There's just active resistance, correct? A. Right. Q. Was all of Ken's use of force up to this point was within policy, correct? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: If you also agree that the Taser was justified first of all, no. Because the
Lopera is moving his arm. Q. Okay. Why his arm? What do you mean? A. Because his body camera is attached to his lapel on his shoulder. Q. How many officers participated in handcuffing Tashii Farmer? A. I believe four. Q. Based upon that fact alone, do you think Tashii Farmer was resisting throughout the handcuffing process? A. Was he resisting being handcuffed? Yes. Q. Is it possible that what we saw at around 2:34 was a strike by Tashii Farmer? A. Is it possible? Q. Yes. A. Yes. Q. And if so, wouldn't that mean that it was aggravated aggressive resistance, per the definition? A. Yeah. I guess if that is what he's saying. Q. And coupled with the fact that Ken Lopera said in his CIRT statement that Tashii Farmer was reaching to grab his Taser out of his holster? A. Well, I definitely can't see that.	should have been. He should have holstered his Taser and went completely hands-on with both hands. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. But A. Instead of continued to use the Taser, which for the most part the extra cycles appeared like it didn't work like the first three. So why would he keep doing it? Q. He was in the heat of the moment and A. Right. Q and sympathetic response A. Right. If that was all that happened, then he would get some retraining. Q. So assuming we're just in active resistance here, and Ken Lopera is about to employ the LVNR or some form of a neck restraint, correct? The LVNR is authorized in this low level use of force for active resistance, correct? At that time? A. At that time, yes. Q. Do you know the policy, if it's per Metro policy, for the officer employing the LVNR to keep the encircling arm in place until the suspect is handcuffed? A. Yes. Q. So if Ken Lopera in the video has his

43 (Pages 166 to 169)

	Page 166	Page 168
1	encircling arm around Tashii Farmer's neck, and as	¹ BY MR. ANDERSON:
2	you testified earlier, we don't know how much, if	² Q. In your experience as an officer, should
3	any, pressure was being applied, but he's authorized	3 Crumrine have been able to tell how much pressure was
4	and per Metro policy to keep that in place until	being applied to the neck?
5	Tashii Farmer is in handcuffs, correct?	⁵ A. If it was applied correctly, he should be
6	 A. That's what policy says. 	6 able to tell.
7	Q. Okay. And do you know if he did that in	Q. Is it possible that the encircling arm was
8	this case?	⁸ just in the area of the neck and not applying any
9	A. Did he do that or did he get handcuffed?	⁹ pressure?
1.0	Q. No. Did Ken Lopera keep his encircling arm	10 A. Yes.
11	in place until Tashii Farmer was handcuffed?	Q. When Sergeant Crumrine arrived, what should
12	A. Yes.	have been his initial focus? What should have been
13	MR. MCNUTT: Andre, let me look at my	his first goal with respect to Mr. Farmer?
14	notes, but I'll turn you over to him for any	A. The he should be ensuring the tactics
15	follow-up, and then I may have one or two to finish	used by the officers are effective. And if not,
16	out.	¹⁶ change tactics.
17	MR. ANDERSON: I have about ten minutes.	Q. And you've talked about Metro has a policy
18	I'll go before Andre.	with respect to duty to intervene, correct?
19	MR. MCNUTT: Thank you for your time.	19 A. Yes.
20	THE WITNESS: No problem.	Q. Is giving verbal commands a form of
21	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is	21 intervention?
22	approximately 2:48 p.m. We are going off the	²² A. Yes.
23	record.	Q. Is going hands-on to assist with
24	(A recess was taken from 2:48 p.m.	handcuffing a form of intervention?
25	to 2:50 p.m.)	25 A. Yes.
	10 2.30 p.m.)	A. 165.
000000000000000000000000000000000000000		
	Page 167	Page 169
1		
1 2	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands?
		Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving.
2	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record.	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give
2 3	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera?
2 3 4 5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON:	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and
2 3 4 5	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt.	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing?
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct?	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes.	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct?	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct.	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first arrived, would he have been able to tell how much	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies? A. Well, it's based on several things. First
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first arrived, would he have been able to tell how much pressure, if any, Officer Lopera was applying to	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies? A. Well, it's based on several things. First of all, Officer Tran and Flores were on different
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first arrived, would he have been able to tell how much pressure, if any, Officer Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck?	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies? A. Well, it's based on several things. First of all, Officer Tran and Flores were on different parts of Officer Farmer (sic), and they're focused
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first arrived, would he have been able to tell how much pressure, if any, Officer Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form.	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies? A. Well, it's based on several things. First of all, Officer Tran and Flores were on different parts of Officer Farmer (sic), and they're focused on what they're doing to get him in custody. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first arrived, would he have been able to tell how much pressure, if any, Officer Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form. THE WITNESS: No. He could not. I could	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies? A. Well, it's based on several things. First of all, Officer Tran and Flores were on different parts of Officer Farmer (sic), and they're focused on what they're doing to get him in custody. And Officer Sergeant Crumrine is seeing the overall
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is approximately 2:50 p.m. We're back on the record. EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, I just want to follow up on some testimony that you just gave to Mr. McNutt. You stated that it's policy that when an LVNR or neck restraint is being performed that it's policy to keep the encircling arm in place until handcuffing is complete, correct? A. Yes. Q. You also testified earlier that from your watching of the video, you could not tell at any time how much pressure, if any, Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck; is that correct? A. Correct. Q. Based upon your training and experience and your review of this case, when Officer Crumrine first arrived, would he have been able to tell how much pressure, if any, Officer Lopera was applying to Mr. Farmer's neck? MR. LAGOMARSINO: Form.	Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands? A. I'm sorry, I was moving. Q. You're fine. Did Sergeant Crumrine give verbal commands to Officer Lopera? A. Yes. Q. Did Sergeant Crumrine go hands-on and attempt to facilitate handcuffing? A. Yes. Q. Do you agree in this case that Sergeant Crumrine actually intervened? A. He did some intervention. I wish he would have done more. Q. Why do you wish he would have done more? A. Because we expect more of our supervisors. Q. Were you holding Sergeant Crumrine to a higher standard than, say, Officer Tran and Flores? A. Yes. Q. And is that based upon Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department's policies? A. Well, it's based on several things. First of all, Officer Tran and Flores were on different parts of Officer Farmer (sic), and they're focused on what they're doing to get him in custody. And

44 (Pages 170 to 173)

	Page 170	Page 172
1 2 3 4	that scene and start directing people of what to do. Q. So your criticisms of Sergeant Crumrine are based upon his actions as a supervisor and not as a	1 FURTHER EXAMINATION 2 BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: 3 Q. These are crime scene photos that were 4 taken by Metro after the fact, starting with LVMPD
5	regular officer?	5 2254 and going all the way through and inclusive of
6	A. That's correct.	6 2273.
7 8	Q. If you were evaluating him as a regular officer, would you believe that he intervened in this	 These pictures appear to be mostly from the back of the house but around the Coffee Bean & Tea
9	case?	9 Leaf where the initial interaction occurred; is that
10	A. Yes.	10 correct?
11 12	Q. And did you believe that Tran and Flores	11 A. Yes. 12 O. Do you see anywhere in these almost 20
13	intervened by facilitating handcuffing? A. Yes.	Q. Do you see anywhere in these almost 20 pictures where it says that that's a restricted area
14	Q. Then you were asked a question earlier by	or that it's employee only?
15	Mr. Lagomarsino where you said at some point you	¹⁵ A. No.
16 17	would like to you would like to see an officer physically pry the arms off the neck of the suspect;	16 (Exhibit 11 was marked for identification)
18	is that fair?	identification.)BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
19	A. Yes.	Q. I'm handing you some photos that were taken
20	Q. Okay. Would an officer ever pry the arms	after the fact of Officer Lopera's Taser. They're
21 22	off the neck of a suspect before handcuffing was complete?	21 Bates for the record 2309, 2310 and 2311. 22 I'll have you look at 2310. What does 2310
23	A. On an LVNR?	23 depict?
24	Q. On an LVNR, yes.	A. The sticker that's on the Taser.
25	A. Probably not.	Q. And it has a warning in capital letters
3000 4 (2000) 47 (400)		
	Page 171	Page 173
1	Page 171 O Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed.	Page 173
1 2	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed	Page 173 with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct?
2 3		with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes.	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser
2 3	 Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case 	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury?
2 3 4 5	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes.	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived?	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force?	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force? A. Yes. Q. So it's reasonable for an officer to assume that other officers have acted reasonably prior to	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you believe that warning to be false? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Do I believe it to be false?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force? A. Yes. Q. So it's reasonable for an officer to assume that other officers have acted reasonably prior to their arrival?	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you believe that warning to be false? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Do I believe it to be false?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force? A. Yes. Q. So it's reasonable for an officer to assume that other officers have acted reasonably prior to their arrival? A. Yes.	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you believe that warning to be false? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Do I believe it to be false? No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force? A. Yes. Q. So it's reasonable for an officer to assume that other officers have acted reasonably prior to their arrival? A. Yes. MR. ANDERSON: I have nothing further. THE WITNESS: Very efficient.	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you believe that warning to be false? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Do I believe it to be false? No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force? A. Yes. Q. So it's reasonable for an officer to assume that other officers have acted reasonably prior to their arrival? A. Yes. MR. ANDERSON: I have nothing further. THE WITNESS: Very efficient. MR. ANDERSON: Thank you.	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you believe that warning to be false? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Do I believe it to be false? No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. So in certain situations, the use of a Taser apparently can be considered deadly force? Let me rephrase.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Would you want the suspect to be handcuffed before you took any physical intervention against another officer? A. Yes. Q. In your review of the evidence in this case in your role in the use of force or in tactical board, when Sergeant Crumrine arrived, did he have any information that would have led him to believe that excessive force was being used based upon what he perceived? A. No. Q. When Sergeant Crumrine and Officers Flores and Tran arrived, would they have been justified in believing that Ken Lopera was using reasonable force? A. Yes. Q. So it's reasonable for an officer to assume that other officers have acted reasonably prior to their arrival? A. Yes. MR. ANDERSON: I have nothing further. THE WITNESS: Very efficient.	with an exclamation point in orange and yellow, correct? A. Yes. Q. And is one of the warnings that the Taser can cause death or serious injury? A. No. Unless I'm missing it. Q. Go to the second bullet down. So I'll reask the question. A. Under warning? Q. Under warning does it say that A. Oh, there it is. Q it can cause death A. It can cause death or serious injury. Q. It says that on the warning, correct? A. Yes. Q. Do you believe that warning to be false? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: Do I believe it to be false? No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. So in certain situations, the use of a Taser apparently can be considered deadly force? Let

46 (Pages 178 to 181)

	Page 178	Page 180
I .		
1 2	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	Q. Based probably well, based on the
3	Q. Just so we get our bearings, if somebody	2 evidence that we have in front of us, you've never 3 heard any testimony or seen any evidence that Officer
4	has a beer and alcohol is in their system, do you	a mount and toothing of sounding or manner and or and the sounding of the soun
5	consider them to be under the influence?	Dopera said stop to Tabilit I aimer before and get to
6	A. They're yes, under the influence, but	the driving area; is that correct? A. That's correct.
7	there's nothing that you could say in other words,	
, 8	you're under the influence but you haven't reached	 Q. And the mere fact that a suspect may not be complying with a command does not necessarily equate
9	the illegal point for your driving. Q. Now, there was some testimony about Officer	to a use of force greater than what's allowed under
10	Lopera talking to CIRT and giving a statement and	the use of force continuum; is that correct?
11	then not speaking at the use of force board.	11 A. That's correct.
12	Did Officer Lopera, to your understanding,	Q. Does a suspect who is being tased who is
13	invoke his Fifth Amendment right against	saying, "okay, I will," and "okay, sir," indicate
14	self-incrimination by not testifying at the use of	14 compliance to you?
15	force board?	A. Well, verbally he's saying that he's going
16	A. I don't know his reason for not testifying.	to comply. And I believe that's what CIRT meant when
17	And I wasn't involved in those discussions. But I	they said they didn't give him enough opportunity to
18	assume that's it because the criminal case was still	18 comply.
19	ongoing.	Q. Because I think your testimony was Lopera's
20	Q. Okay. Officer Lopera and his lawyers have	commands taken as a whole and not in two-second clips
21	hired an expert that characterized Officer Lopera's	were very confusing, correct?
22	conduct as compassionate.	MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.
23	Do you characterize Officer Lopera's	THE WITNESS: So there were some confusing
24	conduct as compassionate?	commands and there was some quick cycles of the ECD
25	MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.	that not only I thought, but the rest of the board
	Page 179	Page 181
7	_	Page 181
1	THE WITNESS: No.	who reviewed the case thought was excessive.
2	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	 who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:
2	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the
2 3 4	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that
2	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or
2 3 4 5	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer?
2 3 4 5 6	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions.	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike.
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect?	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason.	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're clear for the record. And you said yes. I just want	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by frame. But when I watched the video realtime, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're clear for the record. And you said yes. I just want to make sure you're talking about he used the word	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by frame. But when I watched the video realtime, I don't see that many strikes hitting him.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're clear for the record. And you said yes. I just want to make sure you're talking about he used the word "stop" out in the driving area, not in the stairwell	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by frame. But when I watched the video realtime, I don't see that many strikes hitting him. Q. Okay. Did you, as part of your review,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're clear for the record. And you said yes. I just want to make sure you're talking about he used the word "stop" out in the driving area, not in the stairwell or in the Venetian, that we can tell?	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by frame. But when I watched the video realtime, I don't see that many strikes hitting him. Q. Okay. Did you, as part of your review, assess the autopsy photos that would show bruising on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're clear for the record. And you said yes. I just want to make sure you're talking about he used the word "stop" out in the driving area, not in the stairwell or in the Venetian, that we can tell? A. Yes. You're right. I didn't see it	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by frame. But when I watched the video realtime, I don't see that many strikes hitting him. Q. Okay. Did you, as part of your review, assess the autopsy photos that would show bruising on different parts of Tashii Farmer's body?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE WITNESS: No. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, you've heard a number of questions about was there a right to detain him and did he comply and could he have chased him. I'm not going to ask about that. I'm going to ask some very simple questions. Does the right to detain a suspect equate to the right to inflict excessive force on that suspect? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: There's no right to inflict excessive force for any reason. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. There were some questions before you watched the video earlier in Mr. McNutt's questioning where it was asked of you on the body cam video did Lopera say "stop." I just want to make sure we're clear for the record. And you said yes. I just want to make sure you're talking about he used the word "stop" out in the driving area, not in the stairwell or in the Venetian, that we can tell?	who reviewed the case thought was excessive. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. I wanted to clarify on the issue of the strikes. Were you saying that it was unclear that the 10 to 12 strikes completely missed Farmer, or that you're just not clear on where they hit Farmer? A. I'm not clear the definition of a strike. Is a strike a punch thrown or a punch connecting? So if you're saying there was 10 to 12 punches thrown, I agree. If you're saying 10 to 12 strikes, I don't see it on the video. I can't tell how many hit and how many missed. Q. Have you strike that. Detective Alsup testified that he did a frame-by-frame review of the video to assess the number of strikes. Did you do a frame-by-frame review of the video? A. I did not, but CIRT presented it frame by frame. But when I watched the video realtime, I don't see that many strikes hitting him. Q. Okay. Did you, as part of your review, assess the autopsy photos that would show bruising on

47 (Pages 182 to 185)

	4/ (Pages 182 to 185)
Page 182	Page 184
If you have a suspect who is observed to be unconscious after a period of time in the LVNR, and the officer is not releasing the LVNR despite being told to do so, does it satisfy the duty to intervene by simply saying "stop" and not doing anything else? MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form. MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. THE WITNESS: So we would prefer that officers stopped when they were told to. And if they don't stop and the use of force is excessive, we expect officers to intervene physically to stop them. And not just on the LVNR. If someone was punching someone and they didn't stop, you wouldn't just let them keep punching them. You would grab them. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Now, there was some testimony about whether you could tell if Lopera was rear-naked choking or LVNRing. Okay? However, on the body-worn camera, Lopera used both terms. He said that he choked him out, correct? A. Yes. Q. And he also said that, "I rear-naked his ass," correct? A. Yes.	A. Yes. Q. Did you have a chance to review the transcript of that deposition after you gave the deposition? A. Yes. This morning. Q. You reviewed it again this morning? A. Yes. Q. Do you have any changes that you would make to that deposition transcript? A. Nothing other than what I talked about today, which was I don't have a bureau that was assigned to me that was assigned then. Q. Understood. Do you have any data which indicates that civilians are confused that officers that wear the green uniforms don't recognize those individuals to be law enforcement officers? A. No. Q. When you watched Ken Lopera's body-worn cam at any time and after Tashii Farmer fled down the employee-area hallway, did you see any other patrons in those hallways? A. No. Q. Was Tashii Farmer in view when Ken Lopera was running through the hallways and the stairwells?
Q. And that's part of all the evidence that you have to consider, correct? A. Yes. Q. And if a suspect is passed out or unconscious, does that indicate that there was pressure being applied to his neck? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. To you? A. While someone's applying the LVNR? Q. Or the restraint, either one, yeah. A. Yes. MR. LAGOMARSINO: No further questions. MR. MCNUTT: I just have a couple of questions. FURTHER EXAMINATION BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. You gave another deposition about these same events in the case we referred to as the Estate of Tashii Farmer versus Las Vegas Metro, correct? A. Yes. Q. And that deposition was December 27th, 2017, correct?	A. No. He lost view of him. Q. Right. So there was a question about did Ken Lopera give a command for Tashii Farmer to stop. Do you typically yell for someone to stop when you can't see them? A. Not typically. Q. With respect to a suspect's hands versus what they're saying, which matters more to you, what they're doing with their hands or what they're saying with their mouth in terms of compliance? A. What they're doing. Q. With their hands, correct? A. Yes. Q. What's the definition of "excessive force"? MR. ANDERSON: Objection. Form. BY MR. MCNUTT: Q. Roughly. Paraphrasing. A. Excessive force is the force applied that is outside of policy in excess of what is required to gain compliance. That's off the top of my head. Q. Sounds good. At what point in these events did Las Vegas Metro gain compliance of Tashii Farmer? A. At what point did we gain compliance? Q. From Tashii Farmer.

48 (Pages 186 to 189)

	48 (Pages 186 to 189)
Page 186	Page 188
A. At some point when he was on the ground being LVNR'd. Q. Okay. I don't know that we marked it, but it was the arrest report. Is that Exhibit B? Could you please and turn to page 5 of 8. A. Yes. Q. Do you see where, what you recognize the numbers along the side to be the timestamp from the body-worn cam. That's what Detective Alsup testified to, correct? Or do you know that? A. I'm sorry, can you Q. Detective Alsup said A. I was reading your Q. That's okay. Detective Alsup put the timestamps from the body-worn cam down the left side in the column. A. I see it. Q. So if you go down to three minutes and one second, Sergeant Crumrine arrived and said, "Put your hands behind your back." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. 3:13 Officer Lopera says, "Is he out yet?" 3:15 Farmer gasps. 3:18 Lopera asked, "Is he out yet?"	FURTHER EXAMINATION BY MR. ANDERSON: Q. Chief McGrath, do you agree that once handcuffing was completed, all force stopped by all the officers? A. Yes. Q. So if an officer during the handcuffing process were to issue a command to loosen up or to let him go to Officer Lopera, you would expect or you would hope Officer Lopera would follow that command, correct? A. Yes. Q. Would it be reasonable for that officer to assume while they're still intending to handcuff the suspect that Officer Lopera did hear the command and did, quote, loosen up or, quote, let him go by releasing the pressure but not releasing the encircling arm? A. Yes. Q. In fact, it would be policy that he would keep the encircling arm around the neck, correct? A. Yes. Q. So it's justifiable for an officer who gives such a command to loosen up or let go to assume that Officer Lopera followed that command,
At any point up to 3:19, and take a minute and review the prior pages if you want, has Officer Lopera been told by any other Metro officer to release the hold or do anything different to Tashii Farmer? A. No. Q. Where is the first time Ken Lopera is given a command to do something different? A. Well, at 3:25 Officer Tran says, "Let him go." Q. And we now understand that that actually wasn't Officer Tran, that was Officer Crumrine. That's been their testimony. And then one second later Lopera says, "Are you sure?" And Tran or Crumrine replies, "Yeah." Do you see that? A. Yes. Q. Do you think that one second, assuming that's accurate, is too long of a delay for Ken Lopera to respond to the command to let him go? A. Do I think one second is too long? No. MR. MCNUTT: No further questions. MR. ANDERSON: I just have about three. I'll be quick.	despite the fact his encircling arm was still on the neck? A. Yes. MR. ANDERSON: Okay. Thank you. No further questions. FURTHER EXAMINATION BY MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Just a couple more. The question was asked did Officer Lopera see Farmer in the context of calling out for him to stop. Do you remember that? A. Yes. MR. MCNUTT: In the hallway. MR. LAGOMARSINO: Q. Did you did you see Officer Lif present in the hallway A. No. Q when he yelled out for Officer Lif? A. No. Officer Lif didn't follow him in the hallway. Q. In terms of what's written here on the page about who said what

49 (Pages 190 to 193)

Photos Services		
	Page 190	Page 192
1	A. Yes.	1 CERTIFICATE OF DEPONENT
2	Q would you defer to the video, an	² PAGE LINE CHANGE REASON
3	analysis of the video, or would you defer to the	3
4	page?	4
5	A. Well, I would hope that this page reflects	5 6
6	what's in the video.	7
7	Q. But if the video depicts other statements	8
8	that are made, and they happened not to be here,	9
9	would you defer to the video?	10
10	MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.	12
11	THE WITNESS: Yes.	13
12	BY MR. LAGOMARSINO:	14
13	Q. If somebody has been placed in an LVNR or	15
14	neck restraint and they're released, and they're	17
15	unconscious, and they're not reviving, would you	18 ****
16	expect your officers to immediately start providing	19 I, DEPUTY CHIEF JOHN MCGRATH, deponent herein,
17	medical attention?	do hereby certify and declare under penalty of
18	MR. MCNUTT: Objection. Form.	20 perjury the within and foregoing transcription to be my deposition in said action; that I have read,
19	MR. ANDERSON: Join.	21 corrected and do hereby affix my signature to said
20	THE WITNESS: They should attempt to render	deposition.
21	medical aid. But they are required to call for	22
22	medical.	23 DEPUTY CHIEF JOHN MCGRATH
23	MR. LAGOMARSINO: No further questions.	Deponent Deponent
24	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This concludes the video	24
25	deposition of Deputy Chief John McGrath.	25
CHICAGO CONTRACTOR		
	Page 191	Page 193
1	J	
1 2	The original media of today's testimony	¹ CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
2	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand
ł	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video.	1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 2 I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand 3 Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify:
2	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we	1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 2 I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand 3 Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify:
2 3 4	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video.	1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 2 I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand 3 Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: 4 That the foregoing proceedings were taken 5 before me at the time and place herein set forth; 6 that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings,
2 3 4 5	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record.	1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 2 I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand 3 Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: 4 That the foregoing proceedings were taken 5 before me at the time and place herein set forth; 6 that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, 7 prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record
2 3 4 5 6	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 2 I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand 3 Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: 4 That the foregoing proceedings were taken 5 before me at the time and place herein set forth; 6 that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, 7 prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record 8 of the proceedings was made by me using machine
2 3 4 5 6 7	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record.	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	1 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 2 I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand 3 Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: 4 That the foregoing proceedings were taken 5 before me at the time and place herein set forth; 6 that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, 7 prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record 8 of the proceedings was made by me using machine 9 shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my 10 direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name. Dated: August 13, 2019
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). If further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name. Dated: August 13, 2019
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	The original media of today's testimony will remain in the custody of Las Vegas Legal Video. The time is approximately 3:21 p.m. and we are going off the record. (The videotaped deposition was	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true record of the testimony given to the best of my ability. Further, that before completion of the proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was [] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e). I further certify I am neither financially interested in the action, nor a relative or employee of any attorney or party to this action. IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name. Dated: August 13, 2019

Page 193

1	CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
2	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand
3	Reporter of the State of Nevada, do hereby certify:
4	That the foregoing proceedings were taken
5	before me at the time and place herein set forth;
6	that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings,
7	prior to testifying, were duly sworn; that a record
8	of the proceedings was made by me using machine
9	shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my
10	direction; that the foregoing transcript is a true
11	record of the testimony given to the best of my
12	ability.
13	Further, that before completion of the
14	proceedings, review of the transcript [X] was
15	[] was not requested pursuant to NRCP 30(e).
16	I further certify I am neither financially
17	interested in the action, nor a relative or employee
18	of any attorney or party to this action.
19	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date
20	subscribed my name.
21	
22	Dated: August 13, 2019
23	O Do
24	GALE SALERNO, RMR, CCR #542
25	